8-1-2019

# Codex Boernerianus A Textual Analysis of 1 Timothy 

Alexander Fisher

Follow this and additional works at: https://scholar.csl.edu/stm
Part of the Biblical Studies Commons

## Recommended Citation

Fisher, Alexander, "Codex Boernerianus A Textual Analysis of 1 Timothy" (2019). Master of Sacred
Theology Thesis. 479.
https://scholar.csl.edu/stm/479

This Thesis is brought to you for free and open access by the Concordia Seminary Scholarship at Scholarly Resources from Concordia Seminary. It has been accepted for inclusion in Master of Sacred Theology Thesis by an authorized administrator of Scholarly Resources from Concordia Seminary. For more information, please contact seitzw@csl.edu.

# CODEX BOERNERIANUS <br> A TEXTUAL ANALYSIS OF 1 TIMOTHY 

## An STM Thesis

Presented to the Faculty of Concordia Seminary, St. Louis, Department of Exegesis in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree of Master of Sacred Theology

## By

Alexander Fisher
August 2019

Approved by:
Dr. Jeffrey Kloha
Thesis Advisor

Dr. James Voelz
Reader

Dr. David Maxwell
Reader
© 2019 by Alexander Robert Fisher. All rights reserved.

For my wife Rachel and children Adeline, Jack, and Lucy

## ABBREVIATIONS

| AmJT | American Journal of Theology |
| :--- | :--- |
| ANTF | Arbeiten zur neutestamentlichen Textforschung |
| BBB | Bonner Biblische Beiträge |
| HSCP | Harvard Studies in Classical Philology |
| JSTOR | Journal Storage |
| TynBul | Tyndale Bulletin |

## CONTENTS

ABBREVIATIONS ..... iv
IMAGES ..... ix
TABLES .....
PREFACE ..... xi
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS ..... XII
ABSTRACT ..... xiii
CHAPTER ONE ..... 1
INTRODUCTION ..... 1
1.1 THE THESIS ..... 1
1.2 THE CURRENT STATE OF THE QUESTION ..... 1
1.3 THE THESIS IN THE STATE OF CURRENT SCHOLARSHIP ..... 6
1.4 THE METHODOLOGICAL PROCEDURE TO BE EMPLOYED ..... 8
1.5 OUTCOMES ..... 9
CHAPTER TWO ..... 10
ORTHOGRAPHIC ANALYSIS ..... 10
2.1 SYMBOLS ..... 10
2.1.1 The Greek and Latin Letters Y and U ..... 10
2.1.2 Consonants H and K ..... 13
2.1.3 The Open $A$ ..... 14
2.1.4 Nomina Sacra. ..... 15
2.1.5 Conclusions ..... 17
2.2 READINGS SPLIT BETWEEN LINES ..... 18
2.2.1 Intentionally Symmetrical Alignment ..... 22
2.2.2 Alignment of Terminations ..... 23
2.2.3 Prefix Alignment ..... 26
2.2.4 Oddities and Inconsistencies. ..... 28
2.2.5 Greek Word Fragments without Latin Counterparts ..... 31
2.2.6 Conclusions ..... 31
2.3 CHAPTER CONCLUSION ..... 31
CHAPTER THREE ..... 33
SEMIOTIC ANALYSIS ..... 33
3.1 TERMINATION CHANGES ..... 33
3.1.1 G Against D F ..... 35
3.1.2 G F Against D ..... 38
3.1.3 G D Against F ..... 39
3.1.4 Conclusions ..... 40
3.2 CHANGE IN WORD ORDER ..... 41
3.2.1 G D Agreement Against F ..... 42
3.2.2 G F Agreement Against D ..... 42
3.2.3 G Against D F ..... 44
3.2.4 Conclusions ..... 44
3.3 POSTPOSITIVE MISMATCHES ..... 44
3.3.1 Mismatches without Alternative Readings ..... 46
3.3.2 Mismatches with Alternative Readings ..... 49
3.3.3 Conclusions ..... 50
3.4 GREEK AND LATIN WORDS ADDED AND OMITTED ..... 50
3.4.1 Single Words and Phrases ..... 54
3.4.2 Corresponding Latin and Greek Words ..... 55
3.4.3 Asymmetrical Texts ..... 57
3.4.4 Scribal Notation ..... 58
3.4.5 Additions and Omissions in D F. ..... 58
3.4.6 Conclusions ..... 59
3.5 GREEK AND LATIN WORDS REPLACED ..... 60
3.5.1 G Against D F ..... 62
3.5.2 G Agrees with D against F ..... 64
3.5.3 G Agrees with F against D ..... 65
3.5.4 Conclusions ..... 66
3.6 REVISIONS OF PHRASES AND CLAUSES ..... 66
3.6.1 Conclusions ..... 69
3.7 CHAPTER CONCLUSION ..... 69
CHAPTER FOUR ..... 71
ALTERNATE (VEL) READINGS ..... 71
4.1 POSTPOSITIVE MISMATCHES WITH ALTERNATIVE READINGS ..... 74
4.2 TERMINATIONS WITH ALTERNATIVE READINGS ..... 76
4.2.1 Alternative Readings Affected by the Greek Text ..... 76
4.2.2 Alternative Terminations Affected by the Latin Text ..... 77
4.3 LEXEMES WITH ALTERNATIVE READINGS ..... 79
4.3.1 G Offers Lexemes from D F as Alternative Readings ..... 79
4.3.2 G Offers Lexemes Beyond D F as Alternative Readings ..... 81
4.3.3 G Offers Lexemes from Neither D nor F as Alternative Readings ..... 85
4.4 PHRASES WITH ALTERNATIVE READINGS ..... 86
4.4.1 Alternative Phrases with Greek Participles ..... 86
4.4.2 Alternative Readings without Greek Participles ..... 87
4.4.3 Alternative Phrases Attested by D F ..... 88
4.4.4 Alternative Phrases and Inconsistencies ..... 88
4.5 FALSE ALTERNATIVE READINGS ..... 89
4.6 CHAPTER CONCLUSION ..... 89
CHAPTER FIVE ..... 91
CONCLUSION ..... 91
APPENDIX ..... 96
1 TIMOTHY AS ATTESTED IN CODEX BOERNERIANUS, TRANSCRIBED AND COLLATED WITH CODICES AUGIENSIS AND CLAROMONTANUS. ..... 96
6.1 FORMAT AND PURPOSE OF THE COLLATION ..... 96
6.1.1 Critical Signs ..... 97
6.1.2 Organization of the Apparatus ..... 97
6.2 TRANSCRIPTION AND COLLATION ..... 98
BIBLIOGRAPHY ..... 126
VITA ..... 128

## IMAGES

Page
Image 1. uolo (1 Tim 2:8). ..... 11
Image 2. uolo (1 Tim 5:14). ..... 11
Image 3. v-shaped $u$ in uero (1 Tim 4:8). ..... 12
Image 4. v-shaped $u$ in uero (1 Tim 6:11). ..... 12
Image 5. Latin $y$ and Greek $v$ (1 Tim 1:20). ..... 12
Image 6. Latin $y$ and Greek $v$ ( 1 Tim 3:6). ..... 12
Image 7. Latin $h$ in Greek Text of G (1 Tim 4:2). ..... 14
Image 8. Latin $h$ in Greek Text of F (1 Tim 4:2). ..... 14
Image 9. Open $a$ (1 Tim 2:15). ..... 15
Image 10. Vel-Reading (1 Tim 1:6). ..... 71

## TABLES

Table ..... Page
Table 1. V-Shaped U. ..... 11
Table 2. Letter Y in Latin ..... 13
Table 3. Nomina Sacra ..... 15
Table 4. Readings Split Between Lines ..... 18
Table 5. Similar Words Divided and Undivided ..... 28
Table 6. Terminations ..... 33
Table 7. Change in Word Order. ..... 41
Table 8. Postpositive Mismatches. ..... 45
Table 9. Words Added and Omitted ..... 51
Table 10. Words Replaced ..... 60
Table 11. Vel Readings ..... 71

## PREFACE

This work began as a project with the Museum of the Bible Scholars Initiative, a program created to encourage students to study and transcribe biblical manuscripts in conjunction with the International Greek New Testament Project. As an MDiv. student, I was assigned transcription of D F G in Latin and Greek. As the project evolved, and I continued to gain interest in the bilingual manuscripts, especially Codex Boernerianus, I chose to make it the topic of my S.T.M. thesis. My hope is that as it highlights certain scribal phenomena, it also further illuminates the complexities and richness of this codex.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

There have been a lot of people who have walked along side me and given me great insight leading up to the completion of this project. First, I would like to thank Dr. Jeffrey Kloha, who not only introduced me to New Testament textual criticism and inspired me take on this discipline but also went on to give me encouragement and much guidance over the course of several years. Without his continual support and the generous giving of his time I could not have even begun a project like this and certainly would not have been able to move on to do further research after this.

I also thank Dr. James Voelz, who first introduced me to New Testament scholarship and continued to push me to continue in my studies and develop as a biblical scholar. I thank Dr. Joel Okamoto, who not only has been a great encouragement to me but also caused me to consider why it is that I read and use the Bible in the first place, which is what primed me for studies in textual criticism. I thank Drs. Beth Hoeltke and Benjamin Haupt for their continual encouragement and support as well. I owe a great deal of gratitude to the rest of the Concordia Seminary faculty for their academic model and the education that I have received at their hands.

I thank the Museum of the Bible for giving me the opportunity to take part in the Museum of the the Bible Scholars Initiative and especially Dr. Christian Askeland, who spent many hours working with me in my early transcriptions of these manuscripts.

Most of all, I thank my wife, Rachel, who has given up so much that I might continue my studies and undertake this endeavor. She never ceased in her encouragement throughout the whole course of this project, which, at times, has left her without a husband for hours and hours on end. Without her love and support I never would have been able to finish it.


#### Abstract

Fisher, Alexander, R "Codex Boernerianus: A Textual Analysis of 1 Timothy." Master's thesis, Concordia Seminary, 2019.

Long associated with the monastery of St Gall, the ninth century bilingual manuscript Codex Boernerianus (G) has been studied by modern scholars since the sixteenth century. Over time, the relationship between the Latin and Greek texts of the codex gained interest as did the relationship of the codex to its known ancestors, Codices Claromontanus (D) and Augiensis (F). The scope of this thesis is limited to 1 Timothy, offering a textual analysis with comparison to D F, and a Latin and Greek transcription of G, along with a collation with D F. The study focuses on scribal phenomena of the Latin text in G categorically (letters, word breaks, omissions, additions, and various phrasal revisions), which demonstrate a close relationship between the Latin and Greek texts.


## CHAPTER ONE

## INTRODUCTION

### 1.1 The Thesis

This thesis describes and states the Latin text of Codex Boernerianus in relation to its Greek text as attested in 1 Timothy. It also compares the Latin and Greek text of Codex Boernerianus to the Latin and Greek texts of Codices Claromontanus and Augiensis.

### 1.2 The Current State of the Question

Codex Boernerianus (G, GA 012, VL 77), which is dated to the latter half of the ninth century and associated with the monastery of St Gall in Switzerland, though possibly produced in the monastery of Bobbio, is a Greek codex of the Pauline Epistles with an interlinear Latin text. 1 The codex belonged to Paul Junius of Leiden in the sixteenth century and first appeared in the textual apparatus of Küster's 1710 edition of Mill's Greek New Testament. ${ }^{2}$ Küster posited that the Latin text of G influenced its Greek text, ${ }^{3}$ a theory which Michaelis (1788) would perpetuate. ${ }^{4}$

Codex Augiensis (F), another ninth century bilingual codex, was identified early on as a relative of G. Wettstein (1752) came to the conclusion that G was a copy of F, and Semler (1769)

[^0]agreed. ${ }^{5}$ In 1791, Matthaei transcribed and edited a full edition of G, including his own forward, in addition to previous descriptions and analyses of the codex as they were found in the various critical editions of the Greek New Testament. ${ }^{6}$

Scrivener (1859) transcribed F and collated it against Matthaei's edition of G. Scrivener wrote, "The close affinity subsisting between the Codices Augiensis and Boernerianus has indeed no parallel in this branch of literature. ${ }^{י}{ }^{7}$ He posited that the two codices shared a Greek exemplar that was "perhaps a century or two older than themselves." ${ }^{8}$ Bentley had previously asserted that there was a shared exemplar, upon observing their shared lacunae. ${ }^{9}$ Scrivener also noted that their Latin texts were "essentially different" [Scrivener's emphasis]. ${ }^{10}$ His contemporaries, Tischendorf (1869), Tragelles ${ }^{11}$ (1869), and Lightfoot ${ }^{12}$ (1869) came to agree with his conclusion.

Scrivener's theory was contested by Hort, who argued that F was a copy of G. Corssen (1887) defended Scrivener's contribution against Hort with an extended treatment of the witnesses, also concluding that $F$ and $G$ were copied from the same exemplar. ${ }^{13}$ Zimmer (1887)

[^1]critiqued both Corssen and Scrivener with his own treatment of the witnesses and elaborated on Hort's thesis, to which he had come independently. Zimmer also argued the earlier theory that the Greek text of G was manipulated to match its Latin text. ${ }^{14}$

Smith responded to Zimmer with an analysis of his own. For example, he attacked Zimmer's treatment of Gal 6:10 and 1:6, in which Zimmer explained that the presence of $\mu \alpha \chi \lambda 1 \sigma \tau \alpha$ and $\mu \alpha \zeta \omega$ in both F and G was a result of the scribe of F thoughtlessly copying G . To explain their presence in G, Zimmer, following Matthaei, claimed that the scribe of G wrote $\mu \alpha \chi \lambda_{1 \sigma \tau \alpha}$ (instead of $\mu \alpha \lambda \lambda_{1 \sigma \tau \alpha}$ ) while glancing at maxime above it. He argued a similar solution for the appearance of $\mu \alpha \zeta \omega$ (instead of $\theta \alpha \nu \mu \alpha \zeta \omega$ ), in 1:6, that the $m$ in miror (in the Latin text above the Greek) caught the scribe's eye, and so he began the corresponding Greek word with a $m u$. Smith, on the other hand, wrote, "that this form $\mathrm{M} \alpha \zeta \omega$ is an eloquent testimonial to the ignorance in Greek of both F and G scribes. That they could accept this monster as the equivalent of miror shows plainly that they were copying letter by letter, slavishly, with only the feeblest comprehension of the Greek before them. ${ }^{י{ }^{15}} \mathrm{He}$ claimed that these textual aberrations were orthographic errors.

Having assumed the Latin text of G was a translation of its Greek text, Smith found Zimmer's argument problematic. ${ }^{16}$ Upon observing that a Latin word was missing over $\tau \eta \rho \eta \theta \varepsilon \iota$ in 1 Thess 5:23, Smith concluded that there was a previous Greek text in which the word did not appear. ${ }^{17}$ Modifying the position of Bentley, Scrivener, and Corssen, Smith posited another

[^2]generation between F and G and their common ancestor, making them cousins. Von Soden fell in line with Smith's arguments. ${ }^{18}$

Only a few years after this, Reichhardt made Codex Boernerianus more accessible by publishing a full photographic facsimile edition of the manuscript. Considering folios 23 v and 32r, which include the textual notations deest in graeco and non est in latino interpretatum ${ }^{19}$ respectively, he wrote that these two citations suggested that the scribe of G was using several manuscripts for the Greek text and that at least one of them had Latin commentary. ${ }^{20}$

The Latin text of G was further investigated. Hatch (1951) posited that F and G were several generations, possibly three or more, removed from a common ancestor, which was a bilingual codex with pages alternating between Greek and Latin. Hatch also argued that the Latin of G attested a text of an Old Latin text-type, whose exemplar was organized into sense lines. ${ }^{21}$ Tinnefeld (1963) set out to reconstruct the Latin text of 1 Timothy as attested by the common Latin ancestor of F, G, and Codex Claromontanus (D), a fifth century bilingual codex, which also attests an Old Latin text. The common Latin ancestor, also known as the z-text, Tennefeld claimed, should be regarded as a significant Latin witness. ${ }^{22}$ Nellessen (1965) made his own investigation into the text of the common ancestor, creating a reconstruction of the z-text of 1 Thessalonians, which he said shared common ground with the Vulgate text. ${ }^{23}$

[^3]Echoing the importance of this text in his textual commentary of 1 Corinthians, Kloha writes, "F G are shown to frequently preserve the earliest reading." ${ }^{24}$ Yet, he also observes that many Greek readings of G were adapted to Latin usage and gives an example from 1 Cor 7:16. Only in F and G are the two vocatives $\gamma v v \alpha \iota$ and $\alpha v \varepsilon \rho$ rendered as nominatives, $\gamma v v \eta$ and $\alpha v \eta \rho$. He argues that this variation must be attributed to latinization because the vocative forms of mulier and vir match their nominative forms. Kloha attributes the alteration of this Greek text to the ancestor of F and G. ${ }^{25}$

Frede wrote that the construction of G, an original edition of an Irish academic, presumed extensive redaction work and considerable text critical understanding. ${ }^{26}$ In many cases within $G$ there are two or even three Latin words for a single Greek word, written by the same hand as the Greek text. Further, Kloha writes, "G may have served as a study guide to the Greek text. This is most clearly seen in the alternate translations for Greek words that it provides. ${ }^{,{ }^{27}}$ Some of these alternate readings also appear in F indicating the possibility of an Old Latin text in in the transmission history of F , which was then replaced by a Vulgate text and reformatted. ${ }^{28}$ There is precedence for this kind of replacement. The replacement of an Old Latin text with a Vulgate text is, according to Houghton, "exemplified" in Codex Fossatensis (VL 9A), a late eighth century insular gospel book. ${ }^{29}$ As noted above, some scholars even speculated early on that G

[^4]was in fact the exemplar for F , though other evidence suggests that this is false. According to Parker the relationship between these two codices has not yet been dealt with in a satisfactory manner. ${ }^{30}$ Kloha writes, "D and F G must therefore be studied as individual witnesses, which make unique types of alterations for different reasons. ${ }^{31}$ This study will provide further analysis for the Latin text of G.

### 1.3 The Thesis in the State of Current Scholarship

As technology has developed and interest in manuscript studies has grown, there is now an emphasis on digitization. A major project in progress is The Novum Testamentum Graecum: Editio Critica Maior (ECM). The ECM has recently provided the most extensive treatment of the textual tradition of the Catholic Epistles and will do the same with the rest of the New Testament in the coming years. ${ }^{32}$ In fact, the project has just released an edition of Acts, both print and digitized, ${ }^{33}$ and will release Revelation and the Gospel of Mark at some point in the next several years. Head writes, "In terms of the methodological innovation, the ECM represents the first major attempt to harness the opportunities provided by computer technology in processing the vast amounts of data necessary to track genealogical relationships between texts." ${ }^{34}$

Furthermore, we are also amid a major shift in the way that we understand the relationship between textual variants and the manuscripts attesting them. Hernández observes this conceptual shift in recent critical editions of the biblical text. He further elaborates on this: "[I]rrespective of

[^5]age or quality, all readings-indeed, all manuscripts-are significant in their own right and not to be devalued against a 'reconstructed' text. ${ }^{.{ }_{35} \text { With the move made by the collaborative efforts }}$ of the International Greek New Testament Project (IGNTP) and the Institut für

Neutestamentliche Textforschung (INTF) from collation to digital transcription and electronic collation, Hernández writes, "The traditional collation method is thereby rendered obsolete; the age of traditional printed editions and apparatuses is over." ${ }^{36}$ This is not to say that critical editions are entirely obsolete. Parker writes, "Where is the traditional critical edition? I have said several times that its role is changing. In the digital environment, it remains important. ${ }^{37}$

At present, there are several projects and collaborative efforts making individual manuscripts accessible in digital format via high resolution images, digital transcriptions, and textual analyses. For example, in March 2005 official collaboration began between the Archbishop of Sinai, the Chief Executive of the British Library, the Director of Leipzig University Library, and the Deputy Director of the National Library of Russia to create a digital edition of Codex Sinaiticus available online. ${ }^{38}$ In reference to this project, Parker compares the online publication of manuscripts to the Gutenberg revolution in its value to creating new readership. ${ }^{39}$ Elsewhere he writes, "The online Codex Sinaiticus is an edition of a single manuscript. It shows what one can do in the realm of digitization, description, and transcription.

[^6]What we did not attempt to do is to compare it with any other documents or texts. That is done elsewhere." ${ }^{40}$

The University of Birmingham's Institute for Textual Scholarship and Electronic Editing (ITSEE) is expected to begin a similar project for $G$ as early as 2019 , in addition to other projects currently underway. The findings of this thesis will heavily inform the forthcoming critical edition of G.

### 1.4 The Methodological Procedure to Be Employed

Though the manuscripts D, F, and G were not physically accessible to me for this project, they were digitally accessible through high resolution images. ${ }^{41}$ Once the Greek and Latin texts of G were transcribed they were collated with $D$ and $F$. The Latin text of $G$ was then analyzed against its Greek text and compared with D and F . The bulk of this study is a detailed comparison of the Greek and Latin texts of G often by comparison with D and F.

One hurdle to overcome was the current physical state of G. Having been housed in the Dresden library for over three hundred years, G was physically present in the library through the 1945 bombing of Dresden, during which it suffered extensive water damage. As a result, even with high resolution images certain sections of the text are illegible. To transcribe the text, I had to rely on Reichardt's 1909 facsimile edition of the manuscript as a supplement in such places and used the work of Wordsworth and White as a supplement as well. ${ }^{42}$

[^7]The study itself began with the transcription of $G$ with collation against D F. The transcription and collation are found in the appendix. The data from that collation were then categorized based on outstanding features and organized into a series of charts. The categories are as follows: symbols, nomina sacra, readings split between lines, change in word order, postpositive mismatches, word endings, words added and omitted, words replaced, the revision of phrases and clauses, and alternate readings. All categorical charts are then followed by commentary on the organized data, most is done verse-by-verse. Some categories are more like others and are therefore grouped together in individual chapters. The first is an orthographic analysis, the second is a semiotic analysis, and the third is dedicated entirely to vel readings. The closing chapter is a summary of all the findings.

### 1.5 Outcomes

This project is not concerned with reconstructing the ancestors of D GF but is focused on the text of G, both Greek and Latin. The thesis produces (1) an analysis of scribal phenomena of G with comparison to $D$ and $F(2)$ Latin and Greek transcription of 1 Timothy as attested by G, collated with D and F. This transcription and textual analysis are a step forward in understanding Codex Boernerianus and the way that it is to be understood in the wider textual tradition.

## CHAPTER TWO

## ORTHOGRAPHIC ANALYSIS

This thesis analyzes the scribal phenomena of Codex Boernerianus $(\mathrm{G})$ with comparison to Codices Claromontanus (D) and Augiensis (F). In this chapter, I will analyze orthography: (1) variation in symbols used by the creator of Codex Boernerianus, and (2) the way that he breaks lines in the middle of words in Latin and Greek. Itacism is a regular occurrence in this manuscript along with incorrect word spelling. If such phenomena are observed as pertinent to this topic, then they are addressed, otherwise they are not discussed here as such a discussion would constitute a study on its own. Rather than the word "scribe" I have used the word "creator" to denote the person who produced G. As it has been briefly noted in the Introduction and as it will be shown in this thesis, $G$ is not merely the outcome of a scribe reproducing a text from an exemplar but a complicated endeavor in which the creator of the manuscript has taken liberties. ${ }^{1}$

### 2.1 Symbols

### 2.1.1 The Greek and Latin Letters Y and U

As the creator of G writes both Latin and Greek, there are some letters which appear to be remarkably similar to others. This is the case with the Latin letters $u, v, y$ and the Greek $v$. At times, they look identical. Below are two examples of this. In both verses, there is an alternate reading for the postpositive. There is syntactical significance to these readings suggesting an autonomous Latin text, which will be discussed in more depth below in section 3.3. The focus

[^8]here is on orthography.

Table 1. V-Shaped U

| 1 Tim $4: 8$ | 1 Tim 6:11 |
| :--- | :--- |
| pietas autem tu(er)o | sectare u(er)o t (autem) |
| H $\delta \varepsilon \quad \varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha$ | $\Delta \omega \kappa \alpha \imath \delta \varepsilon$ |

The Latin word uero is written with the $o$ above the $u$. Whereas, in other places, the scribe's initial $u$ normally has a rounded bottom (i.e. 1 Tim 2:8), this letter is v-shaped. It is similar to the creator's Latin $y$ and Greek $v$. This phenomenon is illustrated in the following images.

Theses first images show the normal rounded $u$ in the Latin word uolo. It is important to note the initial position of $u$ in the word, as the difference in form does not seem to be predicated upon positioning. These same images also show the Greek words $\Theta v \lambda o \mu \alpha l$ (a misspelling of Bov $\lambda \rho \mu \alpha 1$ ) and Bov $\lambda \rho \mu \alpha 1$, respectively, each containing the Greek letter v. Unlike the Latin letter, the creator of $G$ brings the bottom of the Greek letter to a point descending in an almost linear fashion.

Image 1. uolo (1 Tim 2:8).


Image 2. uolo (1 Tim 5:14).


These next images are taken from $1 \mathrm{Tim} 4: 8$ and 1 Tim 6:11 respectively, in which the $v$ shaped $u$ is observed. The $v$-shape is similar to the creator's Greek $v$, but the initial and final curves at the top of the Greek letter are absent in the Latin letter along with the prolonged, descender.

Image 3. $v$-shaped $u$ in uero (1 Tim 4:8).


Image 4. v-shaped $u$ in uero (1 Tim 6:11).


In other instances, this form represents the Latin $y$. The following images each have one word with the Latin $y$ and another with the Greek $v$.

Image 5. Latin $y$ and Greek $v$ (1 Tim 1:20).


Image 6. Latin $y$ and Greek $v$ (1 Tim 3:6).


The following table shows the appearances of this letter form in the Latin text.

Table 2. Letter Y in Latin

| Verse | G lat. | D lat. | F lat. |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 Tim 1:20 | hymeneus | hymenaeus | ymeneus |
| 1 Tim 3:6 | neophytu(m) | neophytum | neophitum |
| 1 Tim 3:9 | myst(er)ium | sacramentum | mysteriu $(\mathrm{m})$ |
| 1 Tim 3:16 | myst(er)iu(m) | om. | om. |
| 1 Tim 4:2 | hypo(i)crisi | dissimulatione | hypoicrisi |
| 1 Tim 4:14 | p(re)sbyt(er)ii | presbyterii | prespiterii |
| 1 Tim 5:19 | p(re)sbyt(er)um | presbyterum | presbiterum |

This symbol occurs seven times in $G$ as a Latin $y$. Four of those words appear in D and six of them appear in F as shown in the chart above. Each of these words in D keeps the letter $y$, but, in F , it is replaced by $i$ in three of six occurrences. Two of those three occurrences are different forms of the same word. This letter form appears to be used with little discernment.

Note that the letter appears in all the examples from G in the chart above, but sporadically in the examples given from D and F , whose Latin and Greek letters are much more distinct from one another.

### 2.1.2 Consonants H and K

At times, G also incorporates unexpected letters in its Greek and Latin texts as seen in the following examples.

In 1 Tim 2:15, the creator of G spells caritate with a $k$-karitate. There does not seem to be any observable explanation for this spelling besides the fact that $c$ and $k$ make the same sound and are therefore phonetically interchangeable. Unlike the following example, its Greek counterpart $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta$ has no influence on the spelling. Whereas, in this case, F takes an alternate
reading, dilectione, D attests the proper Latin spelling of caritate. As this $k$ does not appear in D F , this is probably a revision made by G .

In 1 Tim 4:2, G incorporates a Latin letter into the Greek text. The Latin letter $h$ is used to signify rough breathing on an $v$. The Latin word hypo(i)crisi is written above the Greek word hvлокрıбı. This occurs outside of G as well. In this same place in the text, D reads $\ddot{\ddot{\pi} о к \rho ı \varepsilon \varepsilon ı ~ a n d ~}$ the original hand of F attests the reading vлокрıбı. However, F is then corrected to read hолокрıбı. The following images show this phenomenon in G and F , respectively.

Image 7. Latin $h$ in Greek Text of G (1 Tim 4:2).


Image 8. Latin $h$ in Greek Text of F (1 Tim 4:2).


Because the Latin and Greek words are so similar, it is possible that the creator's eyes skipped as he was writing the Greek word or that he was working with Greek and Latin exemplars in unison. Its existence in F is more difficult to explain unless this idiosyncrasy of G made its way into the text of F through the correction process, which would be evidence that G was used to correct F .

### 2.1.3 The Open $A$

Scrivener notes that in F, the Latin letter $a$ "is sometimes written small below the line and
connected with the other letters by a species of flourish." ${ }^{2}$ In 1 Tim 2:15, the scribe of G uses a subscript "open $a$ " in permanserint as pictured below.

Image 9. Open $a$ (1 Tim 2:15).


Upon careful observation, this form noted by Scrivener might be identified with the open-a characteristic of the Lombardic hand. It is a common occurrence in Augiensis written subscript, as Scrivener observes, and in the main line of the text, which is left unmentioned by Scrivener. Though it appears in G, it is much less common than it is in $F$.

### 2.1.4 Nomina Sacra

Nomina sacra, "sacred names," are common in Greek and Latin biblical manuscripts. They are abbreviations of select words in the text. In 1 Timothy, the creator of G uses these abbreviations for the following words: X $\rho ı \sigma \tau \circ \varsigma$, I $\eta \sigma o v \varsigma, ~ K v \rho ı \varsigma \varsigma, ~ П v \varepsilon v \mu \alpha$, and $\Theta \varepsilon o \varsigma$. Each usage of nomina sacra by the scribe of $G$ in the Latin and Greek texts of 1 Timothy is listed in the chart below in addition to the counterparts in D and F .

Table 3. Nomina Sacra

| Verse | G lat. | G gr. | D lat. | D gr. | F lat. | F gr. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,1 | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho \cup$ w | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho \cup$ w | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho \cup$ ท |
|  | di | $\Theta v$ | Di | $\theta 0$ | di | $\theta v$ |
|  | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho v$ ๒๐ | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho v$ ı $\downarrow$ v | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho \cup$ w |
| 1,2 | do | $\Theta v$ | do | $\theta 0$ | do | $\theta 0$ |
|  | xpo ihu dno | $\chi \rho \mathrm{v}$ w тov | xpo ihu | $\chi \rho 0$ vo tov | xpo ihu dno | $\chi \rho \mathrm{v}$ w тov |

[^9]|  |  | кv | dmo | кv |  | кข |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,4 | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta 0$ | di | $\theta 0$ |
| 1,11 | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta v$ | di | $\theta \mathrm{v}$ |
| 1,12 | xpo ihu dno | $\begin{aligned} & \chi \rho \omega \text { ŋү } \tau \omega \\ & \kappa \omega \end{aligned}$ | xpo ihu dno | $\chi \omega \mathfrak{\imath} \tau \omega \kappa \omega$ | xpo ihu dno | $\begin{aligned} & \chi \rho \omega ~ џ \nu \tau \tau \\ & \kappa \omega \end{aligned}$ |
| 1,14 | xpo ihu | $\chi \rho \omega$ w | xpo ihu | $\chi \omega$ w | xpo ihu | $\chi \rho \omega$ ı ${ }^{\text {¢ }}$ |
| 1,15 | xps ihs | $\chi \rho \varsigma 15$ | xps ihs | $\chi \subseteq 15$ | xpc ihc |  |
| 1,16 | ihs | İs | xps ihs | $\chi \subseteq 15$ | xpc ihc | ı $\eta$ S |
| 1,17 | do | $\Theta v$ | do | $\theta \omega$ | do | $\theta v$ |
| 2,3 | do | $\Theta v$ | $\delta 1$ | $\theta 0$ | do | $\theta \mathrm{v}$ |
| 2,5 | ds | $\Theta s$ | ds | $\theta s$ | ds | $\theta \mathrm{s}$ |
|  | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta v$ | di | $\theta \mathrm{v}$ |
|  | xps ihs | $\chi \rho \leqslant 15$ | xps ihs | $\chi ¢_{15}$ | xps ihs | $\chi \rho \varsigma 1 s$ |
| 3,5 | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta v$ | di | $\theta \mathrm{v}$ |
| 3,13 | xpo ihu | $\chi \rho \omega$ v | xpo ihu | $\chi \omega$ v | xpo ihu | $\chi \rho \omega$ v |
| 3,15 | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta v$ | di | $\theta \mathrm{v}$ |
| 3,16 | spu |  | spu | $\pi \mathrm{vl}$ | spu | $\pi \vee 1$ |
| 4,1 | spu | $\Pi v \alpha$ | sps | $\pi \nu \alpha$ | sps | $\pi \nu \alpha$ |
| 4,3 | ds | $\Theta \varsigma$ | ds | $\theta \varsigma$ | ds | $\theta s$ |
| 4,4 | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta 0$ | di | $\theta \mathrm{v}$ |
| 4,5 | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta 0$ | di | $\theta 0$ |
| 4,6 | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho \mathrm{v}$ w | xpi ihu | $\begin{array}{\|l} \hline * \chi v \\ { }^{*} \times v \\ c_{0} \\ \chi \end{array}$ | xpi ihu | $\chi \rho \stackrel{\imath}{\text { 亿 }}$ |
| 4,10 | do | $\Theta \omega$ | do | $\begin{aligned} & * \theta v \\ & { }^{*} \theta \omega \end{aligned}$ | do | $\theta v$ |
| 5,4 | do | $\Theta v$ | do | $\theta 0$ | do | $\theta v$ |
| 5,5 | dm | $\Theta v$ | dm | $\begin{aligned} & { }^{*} \mathrm{kv} \\ & { }^{\circ} \theta v \end{aligned}$ | dm | $\theta v$ |
| 5,11 | xpo | X $\rho$ v | xpo | $\chi 0$ | xpo | $\chi 0$ |
| 5,21 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { do et xpo } \\ & \text { ihu } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \theta 0 \text { к } \alpha ı \chi \rho v \\ & \text { wv } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{array}{\|l} \hline \begin{array}{l} \text { do et xpo } \\ \text { ihu } \end{array} \\ \hline \end{array}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \theta \mathrm{v} \kappa \alpha \imath \kappa v \mathrm{v} \\ & \chi v \end{aligned}$ | do et xpo ihu | $\begin{aligned} & \theta v \text { к } \alpha ı ~ ı ~ \\ & \chi \rho v \end{aligned}$ |
| 5,23 | om. | Х $\rho \omega$ | om. | $\chi \rho \omega$ | om. | $\chi \rho \omega$ |
| 6,1 | di | $\Theta v$ | dni | $\begin{aligned} & *_{\kappa v} \\ & { }^{c} \theta v \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | dni | $\theta v$ |
| 6,3 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { dni n(ost)ri } \\ & \text { ihu xpi } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { кv } \eta \mu \omega v \text { wo } \\ & \chi \rho v \end{aligned}$ | dni nostri ihu xpi | $\begin{aligned} & \kappa v \eta \mu \omega v \text { w } \\ & \chi v \end{aligned}$ | dni nostri ihu xpi | $\begin{aligned} & \kappa v \eta \mu \omega v \text { wv } \\ & \chi \rho v \end{aligned}$ |
| 6,6 | di | $\Theta v$ | om. | om. | om. | om. |
| 6,11 | di | $\Theta v$ | di | $\theta 0$ | di | $\theta 0$ |
| 6,13 | ihu xpo | 10 $\chi \rho v$ | xpo ihu | $\chi \cup 10$ | ihu xpo | vo $\chi \rho v$ |
| 6,14 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { dni n(ost)ri } \\ & \text { ihu xpi } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \kappa v \eta \mu \omega v \text { tv } \\ & \chi \rho v \end{aligned}$ | dni nostri ihu xpi | $\begin{aligned} & \kappa v \eta \mu \omega v \text { w } \\ & \chi v \end{aligned}$ | dni nostri ihu xpi | $\begin{aligned} & \kappa v \eta \mu \omega v \text { w } \\ & \chi \rho v \end{aligned}$ |
| 6,15 | dns | $\mathrm{K} \varsigma$ | dns | KS | dns | кs |
| 6,17 | do | $\Theta \omega$ | do | $\theta \omega$ | dno | $\theta \omega$ |

In 1 Timothy, the word I $\eta \sigma 00 \varsigma$ appears 13 times. Each time that it is recorded in the Latin text of $G$ it is abbreviated with three letters. It appears in the Greek text with two letters eleven times and twice with three letters. Otherwise, the nomina sacra are very regular in G. Xpıotos appears 14 times and is always abbreviated with three letters in Greek and Latin.

As discussed above, the creator of $G$ often relies on Greek letter forms even in the Latin text. For example, in 1 Tim 1:15, the Greek text reads $\chi \rho \varsigma \uparrow \varsigma$, an abbreviation of X X $\quad \sigma \tau \circ \varsigma$ I $\eta \sigma o v \varsigma$, while the Latin text reads xps ihs, which is an abbreviation of Christus Iesus. Though the Latin letters $x$ and $p$ do not appear in Christus and $h$ does not appear Iesus, these letters are used in the abbreviation, because this is more accurately an abbreviation of the Greek text X $\rho \iota \sigma \tau \circ \varsigma$ I $\eta \sigma o v \varsigma$ being brought into the Latin text. The Latin abbreviation might more accurately be rendered $\chi \rho s$ i $\ s$-each word composed of two Greek letters with the syntactically proper Latin termination.

Though this is an example of graecization in the Latin text of G, it also occurs in D F. In this instance, D also attests the same Latin text as G , but F attests ihc $x p c$, which differs from D G only in the termination- $c$ instead of $s$. This $c$ is really a Greek $\sigma$, which, in the Greek texts of D G F, has a close likeness to the Latin $c$. Whereas the Latin terminations in D G are written with Latin letters in this instance, in F they are written with Greek letters. Though, as seen in the chart above, F is inconsistent on this.

### 2.1.5 Conclusions

The creator of $G$ borrows letters between the Latin and Greek texts and uses a variety of forms. The nomina sacra in $G$ also further reveal a fluidity between the Latin and Greek texts, which are clearly distinct but not fully separate from each other. Though this is not peculiar to G. They also reveal some inconsistency by the creator of G.

### 2.2 Readings Split Between Lines

In many places within the text, a Greek word is split between two lines. Often, the corresponding Latin words are also split. These are displayed in the chart below along with Latin counterparts in D and F. Those instances which include alternate readings are marked with an asterisk and suggest that there is more complexity to the Latin text. They will be discussed in more detail in chapter 4.

Table 4. Readings Split Between Lines

| Verse | G lat. | G gr. | D lat. | F lat. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,1 | Spei | $\tau \eta \varsigma \varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon \iota$ סos | spei | spei |
| 1,3 | re manere | $\pi \rho \circ \varsigma$ $\mu \varepsilon ı v a l$ | remanere | remaneres |
| 1,4 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { quę } s(i) n(e) \\ & \text { fine } s(u n) t \end{aligned}$ | $\alpha \pi \varepsilon$ poviOls | infinitis | Interminatis |
| 1,5 | p(rae)cepti | $\tau \eta \varsigma \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma$ $\gamma \varepsilon \lambda ı a s$ | praecepti | praecepti |
| 1,6 | legis doctors | vо $\mu$ о $\delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha$ $\lambda \mathrm{ot}$ | legis doctores | legis doctores |
| 1,9 | matri cídis | $\mu \eta \tau \rho \circ$ <br> $\lambda \omega \alpha 1 s$ | matricidiis | matricidis |
| 1,11 | euan gelium | то $\varepsilon u \alpha \gamma$ $\gamma \varepsilon \lambda$ ıov | euangelium | euangelium |
| 1,14 | Fide | $\pi \iota \sigma \tau$ <br> $\omega S$ | fide | fide |
| 1,16 | Sed | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{A} \lambda \\ & \lambda \alpha \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | sed | sed |
|  | osten deret | $\varepsilon v \delta \varepsilon 1$ <br> $\xi \eta \tau \alpha 1$ | ostenderet | ostenderet |
| 1,17 | saecu la | $\alpha 1 \omega$ <br> vas | saecula | sęcula |
| 1,18 | p(rae)ceptum | $\alpha \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon$ <br> $\lambda l \alpha v$ | praeceptum <br> (gr. $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 1 \alpha v)$ | praeceptum |
|  | Eis | $\begin{aligned} & \alpha v \\ & \tau \alpha 1 \zeta \end{aligned}$ | eis | illis |
| 2,4 | agnitio nem | $\varepsilon \pi 1$ $\gamma \nu \omega \sigma ı$ | agnitionem | agnitionem |


| 2,7 | Mentior | $\psi \varepsilon v$ бо $\mu \alpha$ | mentior | mentior |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| *2,9 | or; t ornantes nare | коs <br> ulv | ornant | ornantes |
|  | mar garitis | $\mu \alpha \rho$ <br> रареıтаls | margaritas | margaritis |
| 2,10 | $\begin{array}{\|l\|} \hline \text { de } \\ \text { cet } \\ \hline \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{\|l\|} \hline \pi \rho \varepsilon \\ \pi \varepsilon 1 \\ \hline \end{array}$ | decet | decet |
| *2,15 | karitate t dilec tione | $\begin{aligned} & \alpha \gamma \alpha \\ & \pi \eta \end{aligned}$ | caritate | dilectione |
| 3,4 | subdi <br> tos | $\varepsilon v v \pi o$ $\tau \alpha \gamma \eta$ | in obsequio | subditos |
| 3,5 | Suę | тоv ï $\delta 1$ ov | suae | suae |
|  | Ecclesiae | $\varepsilon \kappa \kappa \lambda \eta \sigma \iota$ $\alpha c$ | ecclesiae | ecclesiae |
| 3,6 | sup(er)bia | $\tau 0$ $\varphi \omega \theta \varepsilon ⿺ 𠃊$ | superbia | in superbia |
| 3,8 | turpe lucrum sectantes | аाбхрокєр $\delta \varepsilon 1 \varsigma$ | turpi lucros | turpe lucrum sectantes |
| 3,9 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { pu } \\ & \text { ra } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { к } \alpha \theta \alpha \\ & \rho \alpha \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | pura | pura |
| *3,12 | bene regentes t $\mathrm{b}(\mathrm{en}) \mathrm{e}$ p (rae) sint | $\pi \rho о і ̈ \sigma \tau \alpha \mu \varepsilon$ vol | bene regentes | bene praesint |
| 3,13 | Minis Trantes | бькко $\nu \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ | ministrauerint | ministrauerint |
| 3,16 | manifes te | о $\quad$ одо <br> үочнєvตs | manifeste | manifeste |
|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { creditu(m) } \\ & \text { (est) } \end{aligned}$ | Пıбтєи <br> $\theta \eta$ | creditum est (gr. $\varepsilon \pi ı \sigma \tau \varepsilon v \theta \eta$ ) | creditum est |
| 4,1 | re cedent | А $\pi \mathrm{o}$ ऽ $\tau \eta \sigma o v \tau \alpha »$ | discedent | recedent |
|  | spiri tibus | $\pi v \varepsilon v$ $\mu \alpha \sigma 1 v$ | spiritibus | spiritibus |
| 4,2 | abstine <br> re | $\alpha \pi \varepsilon \chi \varepsilon \zeta$ $\theta \alpha 1$ | abstinere | abstinere |
| 4,6 | Enutritus | $\varepsilon \nu \tau \rho \varepsilon \varphi$ о $\mu \varepsilon \vee o s$ | enutritus | enutritus |
|  | doc <br> trinae | $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \varsigma$ <br> $\kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha \varsigma$ | doctrinae | doctrinae |
| 4,10 | la <br> boramus | ко <br> $\pi \varepsilon 1 \omega \mu \varepsilon v$ | laboramus | laboramus |
|  | maxi | $\mu \alpha \lambda$ | maxime | maxime |


|  | me | $1 \sigma \tau \alpha$ |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 4,11 | Doce | $\delta \downarrow \alpha \Omega$ K | doce | doce |
| 4,13 | exhor tationi | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha$ <br> $\kappa \lambda \eta \sigma \varepsilon \iota$ | exhortationi | exhortationi |
| 4,14 | im positione | $\varepsilon \pi 1$ $\theta \varepsilon \sigma \varepsilon \omega \varsigma$ | inpositionem | impositione |
| 4,15 | me <br> ditare | $\mu \varepsilon$ <br> $\lambda \varepsilon \tau \alpha$ | meditare | meditare |
|  | manifest(u)s | $\varphi \alpha$ $v \varepsilon \rho \alpha$ | manifestus | manifestus |
| *5,4 | pie regere $t$ colere t piare (est) inf(er)i(or) (est) in fide | \&v <br> $\sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon \imath v$ | colere | regere |
| 5,5 | spe rat | $\mathrm{H} \lambda$ <br> $\pi ィ \kappa \varepsilon v$ | sperat | sperat |
| 5,7 | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{rae}) \\ & \text { cipe } \end{aligned}$ | $\pi \alpha$ $\rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \alpha 1$ | praecipe | praecipe |
| 5,10 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { pe } \\ & \text { des } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \pi \mathrm{o} \\ & \delta \alpha \mathrm{~s} \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | pedes | pedes |
| 5,12 | dam <br> natione(m) | $\begin{aligned} & \kappa \rho \imath \\ & \mu \alpha \end{aligned}$ | damnationem | damnationem |
| 5,13 | Circuire | $\pi \varepsilon \rho \iota \varepsilon \chi о$ <br> $\mu \varepsilon v \alpha ı$ | circumire | circuire |
| * | n (on) oportet <br> $\mathrm{t} \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{on})$ esse $\mathrm{t} \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{on})$ oportentia | $\mu \eta$ $\delta \varepsilon o v \tau \alpha$ | non oportet | non oportet |
| 5,14 | Nullam | $\mathrm{M} \eta \delta \varepsilon$ $\mu \mathrm{L} \alpha$ | nullam | nullam |
| 5,15 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { quae } \\ & \text { dam } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \tau \varepsilon 1 \\ & \nu \varepsilon \varsigma \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | quidam | quaeda(m) |
| 5,16 | ui <br> duas | $\chi \eta$ pas | uiduas | uiduas |
| *5,17 | laboran <br> tes t $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{u}) \mathrm{i} \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{rae}) \mathrm{s}(\mathrm{un}) \mathrm{t}$ | колı $\omega \vee \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ | laborant | laborant |
| 5,19 | recip(er)e | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \delta \varepsilon$ <br> $\chi 00$ | recipere | recipere |
| 5,21 | fa ciens | $\begin{aligned} & \pi \mathrm{o} \\ & \omega \omega \mathrm{l} \end{aligned}$ | faciens | faciens |
| 5,22 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { pecca } \\ & \text { tis } \end{aligned}$ | $\alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \varepsilon \iota$ <br> $\alpha 15$ | peccatis | peccatis |
| 5,23 | ad <br> huc | М $ү \kappa \varepsilon$ <br> $\tau \varepsilon 1$ | adhuc | adhuc |
| 5,25 | poss(un)t | $\delta v$ $\nu \alpha \tau \alpha 1$ | possunt | possunt |


| 6,2 | serui ant | ठovגعv $\varepsilon \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | seruiant | seruiant |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 6,4 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { ma } \\ & \text { lae } \end{aligned}$ | $\pi 0$ <br> $v \eta \rho \alpha \iota$ | malae | malae |
| 6,9 | la queu(m) | $\begin{array}{\|l\|} \pi \alpha \\ \gamma \iota \delta \alpha \\ \hline \end{array}$ | laqueum | laqueum |
|  | in utilia | $\alpha \nu$ oŋtovs | inutilia | inutilia |
| 6,10 | erraue runt | $\alpha \pi \varepsilon \pi \lambda \alpha$ $\nu \eta \theta \eta \sigma \alpha \nu$ | errauerunt | errauerunt |
|  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { inseruer(un)t } \\ & \text { se } \end{aligned}$ | عаvтоvऽ $\pi \varepsilon \rho ı$ $\varepsilon \pi l \rho \alpha \nu$ | se inseruerunt | inseruerunt se |
| *6,13 | p(rae)cipio tibi t contestor | П $\alpha$ $\rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \omega v$ | praecipio tibi | precipio tibi |
| 6,16 | ne mo | $\begin{array}{\|l\|} \hline \text { ov } \\ \delta \varepsilon 1 \zeta \\ \hline \end{array}$ | nemos | nullus |
|  | potes <br> tas | $\begin{array}{\|l\|} \hline \kappa \rho \alpha \\ \tau о \varsigma \\ \hline \end{array}$ | potestas | potestas |
| 6,17 | sape <br> re | $\begin{array}{\|l} \varphi \rho o v \\ 1 v \\ \hline \end{array}$ | sapere | sapere |
| 6,18 | commun icatores | коıv $\omega v$ <br> عואOUS | communicent | communicare |
| 6,19 | bo num | $\begin{array}{\|l\|} \hline \kappa \alpha \\ \lambda \mathrm{o} \mathrm{\kappa} \\ \hline \end{array}$ | bonum | bonum |
| 6,20 | depositu(m) | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha$ <br> $\theta \eta \kappa \eta \nu$ | depositum | depositum |
| * | falsi nomi t falla cis nis | $\psi \varepsilon v \delta \omega v v$ <br> بov | scientiae falsi nominis | falsi nominis scientiae |
| 6,21 | cir <br> ca | $\begin{array}{\|l} \pi \varepsilon \\ \rho \mathrm{l} \end{array}$ | circa | circa |

The 72 instances of Greek words split between lines, as seen in the chart above, are configured in several ways. In a minority of occurrences, there is no detectable relationship between the alignment of the Greek and Latin words. This occurs in fifteen instances: 1 Tim $1: 16,17 ; 2: 4,15 ; 3: 5,16,12 ; 4: 10 ; 5: 5,7,12,13,23 ; 6: 10,13$. However, most often there is intentionally symmetrical alignment. It is never the case that the Latin word is split without the Greek word.

### 2.2.1 Intentionally Symmetrical Alignment

The most common configuration, accounting for 34 of the 72 instances, intentionally aligns corresponding syllables of the Greek and Latin words. In most occurrences they are broken proportionately. This occurs in 1 Tim 1:1, 3, 9, 11, 14; 2:9, 10; 3:4, 9, 13; 4:1, 2, 10, 13, 14; 5:4, $10,15,16,17,21,22 ; 6: 2,4,9,10,16,17,18,19,20,21$ and is done with some variety. Of these, one-to-one syllable alignment occurs thirteen times in the following verses: 1 Tim 1:9, 11; $2: 9,10 ; 3: 4 ; 4: 10 ; 5: 10,15,16 ; 6: 9,16,19,21$. The remaining 21 occurrences demonstrate partial syllabic alignment: 1 Tim 1:1, 3, 14; 3:9, 13; 4:1, 2, 13, 14; 5:4, 17, 21, 22; 6:2, 4, 9, 10, 16, 17, 18, 20.

Examples of extreme alignment occur when the Latin word is a transliteration or a close representation of the Greek word. For example, in 1 Tim 1:9, The Greek word $\mu \eta \tau \rho \rho \lambda \omega \alpha 1 \varsigma$ and the Latin word matricidis are each split with the first half of each word ending in a vowel, $\mu \eta \tau \rho \circ$ and matri, and the final two syllables on the following line. Similarly, in 1 Tim 1:11, the Greek and Latin words $\varepsilon v a \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 10 v$ and euangelium -the latter a transliteration of the former-are split between lines and written with very intentional alignment. The first is divided in the middle of the consonant cluster $\gamma \gamma$, and the latter is divided between $n g$. All of the syllables are written to coordinate with each other.

In 1 Tim 2:9, something similar happens. The Latin word margaritis is a transliteration of the Greek word $\mu \alpha \rho \gamma \alpha \rho \varepsilon i \tau \alpha 1 \varsigma$, and the creator of the manuscript writes each letter in a corresponding manner. Likewise, in 1 Tim 5:10, the Greek and Latin words $\pi 0 \delta \alpha \varsigma$ and pedes, which are terribly similar to each other, each have their first syllable on the initial line and the last syllable on the following line. In 1 Tim 6:18, the creator aligns the first halves of the Greek and Latin words, which are similar to each other in sound, splitting them as кoıv $\omega v \mid \varepsilon \iota \kappa o u \varsigma$ and
commun |icatores, respectively. In this way, the creator of the manuscript highlights the similarities between many Greek and Latin lexemes, which suggests that this is a concern for him. This will be discussed further in chapter 4.

### 2.2.2 Alignment of Terminations

Sometimes the creator of G aligns the endings of Latin and Greek words which appear similar or demonstrate identical syntactical use. An example of this occurs in 1 Tim 2:9. Here the creator of the manuscript also offers an alternate Latin reading suggesting more complexity in the Latin text and will be further discussed in Chapter 4. The first Latin reading is cut off after two letters at the end of the line with a semicolon. The alternate reading is then written in full in the right-hand margin. On the next line, the original reading is completed. The corresponding Greek word is split at the line break in the same manner as the initial Latin word as shown below:


The Latin forms given are an infinitive and a participle. The participle is the alternate choice in the margin and matches the readings found in D and F . The primary Latin reading in G , regarded as such because it is split between lines and is aligned with the Greek reading, is the infinitive, the same form as the Greek word. In this case, not only did the scribe prefer a Latin reading which matched the Greek form, but, whereas D and F attest a different form, the creator was sure to align the words in such a way as to align the syllables matching the distinctive
infinitive endings even if that means that the infinitive ending is two syllables in Latin and only one in Greek.

This also occurs in 1 Tim 5:4. The Greek word $\varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon \imath v$ is split with the first syllable on the initial line and the last two syllables on the following line. The full lines are transcribed below as they appear in the manuscript for further observation.


It reads: pie- over the Greek $\varepsilon v$ - and regere t colere t piare (id est) inf(in)i(tum) in the margin on the top line and (id est) in fi(nitum) over the second part of the Greek word, denoting that this Latin word is to be concluded as an infinitive (see section 3.4.4), which suggests that it should match the Greek text, which is also an infinitive.

In 1 Tim 5:17, the Greek word ко $\pi \omega \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ is divided as ко $\tau \downarrow \mid \omega v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$. The Latin text laborantes $t q(u) i p(r a e) s(u n) t$ has an alternative reading and, like the above examples with alternate readings, suggests a special relationship with the Greek text to be discussed further in chapter 4. The scribe splits the first word of the Latin reading with laboran|tes, with -tes mirroring the second half of the Greek ending - $\omega v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$, highlighting the similarity.

In 1 Tim 6:20, the Greek word is written as $\psi \varepsilon v \delta \omega v v \mid \mu o v$ while the Latin text has an alternative reading falsi nominis $t$ fallacis. The first Latin reading is split along with the Greek word as falsi nomi | nis with the alternate reading written in the margin. The examples given so far show that, of those split Latin texts with alternate readings, the alternate readings are not meant to be aligned with the Greek text and serve no real function in the sentence.

Thus far, the intentionality of the creator of the manuscript has been highlighted and preference has been given to one alternate reading over another. However, in 1 Tim 6:13, unlike the previous examples, the Greek and Latin words seem to have no real intentionality behind their alignment. The Greek word is written as $\Pi \alpha \mid \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \omega v$ while the Latin text reads $p$ (rae)cipio tibi $\mid t$ contestor. See also 1 Tim 2:15; 3:12; 5:13. The implication is that though the creator often cares about word for word alignment, there are exceptions. When there is correspondence, the alignment shows which of the multiple Latin readings is preferred by the creator.

In 1 Tim 3:13, whereas the first line of the Greek text reads $\delta$ เоко- and the second line reads $-v \eta \sigma \alpha v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$, the Latin text reads Minis- and -trantes above each Greek reading, respectively. Unlike D F, which reads ministrauerint, the ending attested in G matches the Greek text, suggesting a graecism in the Latin text. Again, in 1 Tim 4:1, the creator aligns the Latin and Greek words to create a match between the stem and ending of both. The Greek word $\pi v \varepsilon v \mu \alpha \sigma \iota$ is written with $\pi v \varepsilon v-$ on the initial line and $-\mu \alpha \sigma ı v$ on the second, while the Latin word spiritibus has spiri- on the initial line and -tibus on the second. Both stems are split so that the second line would consist of two syllables, the first beginning with a consonant and the second ending with congruent terminations.

In 1 Tim 5:22, the Greek word $\alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \varepsilon 1 \alpha 1 \varsigma$ is split with $\alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \varepsilon 1-$ on the first line and - $\alpha 1 \varsigma$ on the following line, while the Latin word peccatis is split with pecca- on the first line and -tis on the following line. This way, the first line ends in a vowel in both Latin and Greek, and on the second line are aligned congruent case endings. This is very similar to 1 Tim 6:2. In 1 Tim 6:17, the creator of G does something slightly different. The Greek word is divided as $\varphi \rho o v \mid i v$ and the Latin word as sape $\mid$ re. Here the creator chooses to align the first four letters and last two letters
of each word instead of aligning the infinitive endings -v and -ere, implying that he is more concerned with the syllable alignment than the termination.

Sometimes the final syllables of the aligned Greek and Latin words have similar appearance which goes beyond the termination itself. In 1 Tim 3:9, the Greek word $\kappa \alpha \theta \alpha \rho \alpha$ is split with the final syllable, $-\rho \alpha$, on the second line. The Latin word pura is also split with the same syllable as the Greek word, -ra, on the second line. In 1 Tim 6:16, the Greek word $\kappa \rho \alpha \tau$, is divided as $\kappa \rho \alpha \mid \tau \circ \varsigma$, and the Latin word potestas is divided similarly as potes $\mid$ tas. This highlights the final $\tau / t$ before the termination as well as the case agreement between the two words.

The creator of the manuscript does not always align corresponding terminations. In 1 Tim 1:6, while the Greek text attests a single word, vo $\mu \mathrm{o} \delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \mathrm{ot}$, the Latin text has two-legis doctores. The final syllable of the Greek word $\lambda_{\mathrm{ot}}$ is on the second line. The creator could have aligned it with the equivalent Latin ending -es but he chose to keep it on the original line thereby missing the opportunity to show the likeness.

### 2.2.3 Prefix Alignment

There are instances in which the creator of G aligns the prefixes of the Latin and Greek words in addition to syllables which could be misinterpreted as prefixes. In 1 Tim 1:3, the scribe separates the prefixes of both the Latin and Greek words, re and $\pi \rho \circ \varsigma$, as the stems, manere and $\mu \varepsilon ı v \alpha$, which look similar as well, are then carried onto the following line. He coordinates the Latin and Greek word fragments so that the prefixes and stems are aligned with one another with the implication that these syllables correspond.

In 1 Tim 2:10, the Greek word $\pi \rho \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \iota$ is aligned with the Latin word decet. The first
syllables, ending with $-\varepsilon$ - and -e- respectively, are both aligned. Whereas both words appear to have prefixes, $\pi \rho \varepsilon$ - and $d e-$, these are just part of the stems. Similar alignment is seen in 1 Tim 3:4. The Greek word has two syllables, v $\pi 0-$, on the initial line and two, $-\tau \alpha \gamma \eta$, on the following line. The Latin text reads subdi- on the initial line, which is the immediate lexical equivalent to $0 \pi 0-$, with the addition of two letters, and -tos on the following line. Another example of this kind of alignment is in 1 Tim 4:1, in which the Greek and Latin words A $\pi 0 \sigma \tau \eta \sigma o v \tau \alpha 1$ and recedent are split with A $\pi 0 \sigma$ - and re-corresponding on the initial line. Here the creator chose to attach the $\sigma$ to the end of the Greek prefix.

In 1 Tim 4:15, the Greek word is split as $\mu \varepsilon \mid \lambda \varepsilon \tau \alpha$ while the Latin word is written as me $\mid$ ditare. Similarly, in 1 Tim 5:21, the Greek word $\pi 0 \omega v$ is split as $\pi \mathrm{o} \mid \omega v$, while the Latin word faciens is also split in like manner with $f a$ - on the initial line and -ciens on the following line. Focusing on the beginning of the word instead of the termination, the creator has split the Greek diphthong -ot- in order to align $\pi 0$ - with $f a$-. In 1 Tim 4:14, the Greek word is split as $\varepsilon \pi \mathrm{r} \mid$ $\theta \varepsilon \sigma \varepsilon \omega \varsigma$ and the Latin word as $i m \mid$ positione. 1 Tim 6:9 is similar with the line breaks $\alpha v \mid$ on oovs and in $\mid$ utilia.

In two occurrences, the penultimate Latin syllable is aligned with the Greek ending which appears to be identical. In 1 Tim 1:1, whereas $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon \iota \delta o \varsigma$ is split between lines as $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon 1 \mid \delta o \varsigma$, the scribe matches the complete Latin word spei, with the first part of the Greek word $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon \iota-$ giving them the appearance of having the same ending--ei and - $\varepsilon 1$, while the rest of the Greek word is carried onto the following line with no Latin counterpart above it. The other occurrence is in 1 Tim 1:14. While the Greek word $\pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon \omega \varsigma$ is split with the final syllable $-\omega \varsigma$ on the second line, the full Latin word fide remains on the initial line. The vowels of both words, $-\mathrm{e}-$ and $-\varepsilon-$, are the same at the end of the initial line. This also gives a false impression that the words have the same
ending. It is clear that the creator of G is often forced to choose whether he would rather align the first part of the Latin and Greek words or the endings.

### 2.2.4 Oddities and Inconsistencies

The creator is not always consistent with the way that he divides words. In two instances, Greek words with the root $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda$ - are split between lines. In 1 Tim 1:5, the Greek noun is divided as $\tau \eta \varsigma \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \mid \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 1 \alpha \varsigma$ and the initial section is aligned with the undivided p(rae)cepti set above it. In 1 Tim 5:7, the Greek word divided as $\pi \alpha \mid \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \alpha$ is aligned with the Latin word divided as $p(r a e) \mid$ cipe. Additionally, in 1 Tim 1:18, the Greek word divided as $\alpha \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \mid \lambda 1 \alpha v$ is aligned with the Latin word $p$ (rae)ceptum remaining undivided above the initial section like the example from 1 Tim 1:5. Though G F attest the Greek reading $\alpha \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \lambda \lambda \alpha \nu, \mathrm{D}$ attests $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda_{1} \alpha \nu$ like the two previous examples. In all three examples the Greek words are split in different places and together reveal an inconsistency by the creator of G. Not only are similar words divided in different places in conjunction with the line break, there are instances in which the same word-or similar word-is divided at the end of one line and undivided at the end of another. These are listed in the chart below with reference verses.

Table 5. Similar Words Divided and Undivided

| Divided | Un-Divided |
| :---: | :---: |
| $\mathrm{A} \lambda \mid \lambda \alpha(1,16)$ | A $\lambda \lambda \alpha$ ( 5,13 ) |
| $\chi \eta \mid \rho \alpha s(5,16)$ |  |
| vо $\mu$ о $\delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \mid \lambda$ оı $(1,6) ; \delta \delta \delta \alpha \varsigma \mid \kappa \alpha \lambda ı \alpha \varsigma(4,6)$; $\delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \mid \kappa \alpha l(4,11)$ | $\delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon ı v(1,3) ; \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda ı \alpha(4,16)$; $\delta t \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \iota(6,2) ; \delta เ \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha(6,3)$ |
| $\pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon \mid \omega \varsigma(1,14) ;$ Пıб七єv \| $\theta \eta(3,16)$ | $\alpha \pi \iota \sigma \tau \iota \alpha(1,13) ; \pi \iota \sigma \tau \iota v(1,19) ; \alpha \pi \iota \sigma \tau \circ \cup$ <br>  |
| $\alpha \omega \mid \operatorname{vas}(1,17)$ | $\alpha 1 \omega \vee \circ \vee(1,16)$ |
| $\alpha \gamma \alpha \mid \pi \eta(2,15)$ | $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \nu(6,11)$ |
| ठıкко \| $\downarrow \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma(3,13)$ | Sıакоvıаv (1,12) |


| $\pi \nu \varepsilon v \mid \mu \alpha \sigma ı \nu(4,1)$ | $\pi \nu \mathrm{l}(3,16) ; \pi \nu \alpha(4,1)$ |
| :---: | :---: |
| $\varepsilon \cup \mid \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon ı v(5,4)$ | $\varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta \imath \alpha(4,8) ; ~ \varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta \iota \alpha \nu(6,5)$ |
|  | ov $\varepsilon$ ¢ $(4,4)$ |
| ка $\mid$ 入ок $(6,19)$ | $\kappa \alpha \lambda о \nu(6,12) ; \kappa \alpha \lambda \eta \nu(6,12)$ |
| $\delta v \mid v \alpha \tau \alpha l(5,25)$ | ঠvv $\mu \mu \varepsilon \theta \alpha(6,7) ; ~ \delta u v \alpha \sigma \tau\rceil$ ( 6,15$)$ |

The first two rows of the chart are examples of the same word divided at the end of one line and undivided at the end of another, but there is no clear indication as to why that is. More information might be gleaned from the following row in the chart.

In 1 Tim 4:6, the Greek word is divided as $\delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \mid \kappa \alpha \lambda_{1} \alpha \varsigma$ and the Latin word doc $\mid$ trinae. In 1 Tim 4:11, the Greek word is divided in similar fashion as $\delta \delta \delta \alpha \sigma \mid \kappa \alpha l$ with the Latin word doce undivided on the initial line. In these two examples, the Greek words are both split after $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma-$, but an inconsistency arises elsewhere. In 1 Tim 1:6, the Greek word is divided vo $о$ o $\delta \iota \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \mid \lambda_{01}$ with the Latin equivalent legis doctores written above the first part of the Greek word. This is clearly broken in a different place than the previous two examples. Furthermore, in 1 Tim 1:4, 1 Tim 4:16, 1 Tim 6:2, and 1 Tim 6:3, the Greek words $\delta \delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon ा v$, $\delta_{1} \delta_{1 \sigma \kappa \alpha} \lambda_{1} \alpha, \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha 1$, and $\delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda_{1} \alpha$ appear at the line break undivided by the creator of G . This begs the question: what factors give rise to such inconsistency? Why are some words divided and other similar words left undivided?

The answer seems to lie within the spacing on the page. Throughout the codex there is no set number of Greek graphemes allotted to each line, but the creator maintains relatively steady margins for the Greek text. Consistently, for the last line of a given folio, the creator will maintain the final word undivided even if it invades the right margin. Of the four most immediate examples of undivided words given, the second and third- $\delta \delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda_{1} \alpha$ and $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \_$-appear at the very end of their respective folios-folios 88 v and 90 r . In addition to
folios 88 v and $90 \mathrm{r}, 88 \mathrm{r}$ and 90 v end with unbroken words from the right column of the chart above- $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \nu(90 \mathrm{v})$ and $o v \delta \varepsilon v(88 \mathrm{r})$. Each of these unbroken words protrudes to the right further than any other Greek word on the same folio. Therefore, the creator keeps the words intact rather than allowing them to be divided across the folio break. The only exception to this is at the last folio break of 1 Timothy with the Greek word divided between folios 91 r and 91 v as $\tau \eta v \cdot \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \mid \theta \eta \kappa \eta \nu$. It is also important to note that $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha$ does not protrude into the right margin. Therefore, it seems that these word divisions at line breaks have less to do with the Greek lexemes themselves. The creator will divide a Greek word at the line break in order to maintain relatively consistent, yet undefined margin space, but he is much less inclined to divide a word between folios. The focus is on the margins rather than the words themselves.

Another oddity among these divisions occurs in 1 Tim 1:4. The Greek text reads $\alpha \pi \varepsilon \mid$ povtors, and the Latin text reads ques(i)n(e) |fine $s(u n) t$. This Latin phrase "which are without end" has an equivalent meaning to the Greek word "endless," but, unlike various other places in the Latin text, the creator of G makes no attempt to offer a single word equivalent for the Greek text. This is especially significant when compared to the Latin readings in D F, infinitis and Interminatis, respectively. It might imply that the creator of G is working with a Latin exemplar that diverges from the Latin texts found in D F.

A similar oddity occurs in 1 Tim 6:10. The creator aligns two full phrases with each other. The Greek text reads $\varepsilon \alpha v \tau 0 v \varsigma \pi \varepsilon \rho \mathrm{l} \mid \varepsilon \pi \iota \rho \alpha \nu$, and the Latin text reads inseruer $(u n) t \mid$ se. This is incongruent with what the creator of the manuscript has done elsewhere, but there does not seem to be any other option given the Latin and Greek texts unless one of the texts is to be understood differently. This also begs the question: why did the creator choose this terminology over that which would align with greater ease? One implication is that the creator is staying close to one or
more exemplars. This alignment and word choice suggest that there is further complexity and will be discussed in greater detail in the following chapter (see section 3.2.2).

### 2.2.5 Greek Word Fragments without Latin Counterparts

In some cases, the Greek word is split but the Latin word is not. For instance, in 1 Tim 1:5, the Greek word $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 1 \alpha \varsigma$ is split between lines in the middle of the $\gamma \gamma$ consonant cluster (see also 1 Tim 1:11) while the creator of G makes no attempt to divide the Latin word p(rae)cepti, which remains completely intact on the first line. In 1 Tim 3:5, єкк $\lambda \eta \sigma$ t- is written on the initial line with - $\alpha \varsigma$ on the following line. Yet, in the Latin text, ecclesiae is written fully on the initial line with no attempt made to coordinate it with the Greek text. Though the creator could have aligned them thereby highlighting the congruent endings $-\alpha \varsigma$ and $-a e$ with very little difficulty. Also, in 1 Tim 1:5, $6,16,18 ; 2: 7 ; 3: 8 ; 4: 6,11,15 ; 5: 13,14,19$, the second part of the Greek word is left without any Latin counterpart. In 1 Tim 3:6;5;25; 6:20, the opposite occurs.

### 2.2.6 Conclusions

Whereas the creator of G clearly and intentionally divides words at the end of lines, he is not always consistent. At times, he goes to great lengths to highlight the similarities between Greek and Latin words by aligning syllables, prefixes, suffixes, and other like letter combinations. He also uses these split words as a vehicle for communicating which reading is preferred when the Latin text provides alternatives. Ultimately, these line breaks are a matter of spacing on the page and maintaining proper folio margins.

### 2.3 Chapter Conclusion

The creator of G demonstrates some variety in letter forms and intermingles letters between
the Latin and Greek texts with some fluidity, which is also revealed in the nomina sacra. This can be observed in section 2.1.1 with the use of $v$ in the Latin text (see 1 Tim 4:8; 6:11), in 2.1.2 with the use of $h$ in the Greek text (see 1 Tim 4:2), and in 2.1 .4 with the use of $\chi$ and $\rho$ in the Latin text (see 1 Tim 1:14). Additionally, the creator of the manuscript illustrates the similarities between Greek and Latin words by aligning similar syllables and similar letter combinations, which is clearly observed in the way that he splits words between lines, as seen in section 2.2 (see 1 Tim $1: 11 ; 2: 9$ ). With a Greek text very similar to D F, the creator of G is clearly using a Greek exemplar. At times, there seems to be incongruencies with the Latin texts of D F which are unrelated to the Greek text, implying that there is also a Latin exemplar, as seen in section 2.2.4 (see 1 Tim 1:4). This will be discussed further in the following chapter. Though the creator of $G$ is not always consistent, as seen in section 2.2 .4 (see 1 Tim 1:3, $6 ; 4: 6,11,16 ; 6: 2,3$ ), he uses orthography to highlight the close verbal relationship between the Greek and Latin texts revealing that this is part of the intention behind the creation of this manuscript.

## CHAPTER THREE

## SEMIOTIC ANALYSIS

Whereas the previous chapter focused on orthography, the focus of this chapter is on semiotics: 1) termination changes, 2) words added and omitted, 3) words replaced, and 4) full clausal revisions. Like the last chapter, each section will explore the ways in which the creator of G has appropriated the Latin and Greek texts with comparison to D F.

### 3.1 Termination Changes

Sometimes G attests terminations differing from D and F. Those instances, which are not caused by itacism or pronunciation differences, are recorded in the chart below. Instances in which words are given alternate endings are all marked by an asterisk. All alternate readings are discussed in chapter 4.

Table 6. Terminations

| Verse | Lang. | G Latin | G Greek | D | F |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,3 | lat. | te remanere | $\sigma \varepsilon \pi \rho \circ \sigma \mu \varepsilon ı v \alpha$ | te remanere | te remaneres |
| * | lat. | in ephesso ti | $\varepsilon v \varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \omega$ | ephesi | ephesi |
|  | lat. | alit(er) doceant | $\varepsilon \tau \varepsilon \rho \circ$ ס $1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon เ v$ | aliter doceant | aliter docerent |
| 1,4 | lat. | intendant | $\pi \rho \circ \varsigma$ عХєıV | intendan | intenderent |
|  | lat. | quaestiones | $\zeta \eta \tau \eta \sigma \varepsilon 15$ | quaestionem | quaestiones |
| 1,5 | gr. | caritas | $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta$ ¢ | $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta$ | $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta$ |
| 1,8 | lat. | ea | Avio | eam | ea |
| 1,9 | lat. | sciens | Eı $\delta \omega$ s | scientes | sciens |
| 1,15 | gr. | p(ri)mus | $\pi \rho \omega \tau$ ¢ | $\pi \rho \omega \tau$ ¢ | $\pi \rho \omega \tau$ о |
| *1,16 | lat. | in illu(m) t illi | $\varepsilon \pi \alpha \cup \tau \omega$ | illi | illi |
| 1,17 | lat. | soli | Mova | solo | soli |
| 1,19 | lat. | habens | $\mathrm{E} \xi \omega \nu$ | habes | habens |
| 2,2 | lat. | pietate | $\varepsilon \cup \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha$ | pietatem | pietate |
|  | lat. | castitate | $\sigma \varepsilon \mu \nu$ опп $\tau \iota$ | castitatem | castitate |
| 2,3 | lat. | saluatore | бөтпроs | saluatari | saluatore |
| 2,8 | lat. | manus | $\chi$ хıрая | manos | manus |


|  | gr． | cogitationibus |  |  | $\delta 1 \alpha \lambda \sigma \gamma \varepsilon 1 \sigma \mu \omega \nu$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ＊2，9 | lat． | ornare t ornantes | кобцıv | ornant | ornantes |
|  | lat． | ueste | ї $\alpha \tau \tau \varepsilon เ \sigma \mu \omega$ | uestitur | ueste |
|  | lat． | pretiosa | $\pi \bigcirc \lambda v \tau \varepsilon \lambda \varepsilon \iota$ | praetioso | pretiosa |
| 2，12 | lat． | mulieri | үоvaıкı | muliere | mulieri |
| 3，4 | lat． | suam domum | тov ïठıov oıкои | suam domum | suae domui |
| ＊3，12 | lat． | filios t filiis | $\tau \varepsilon \kappa \nu \omega \nu$ | filios | filiis suis |
| 3，13 | lat． | ministrantes | ठıккоขך $\quad \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ | ministrauerint | ministrauerint |
| 3，14 | lat． | spero | $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon ⿺ 𠃊 ⿳ 亠 丷 厂 彡$（ | sperans | sperans |
| 4，12 | lat． | fideliu（m） | $\pi ı \sigma \tau \omega v$ | fidelibus | fidelium |
| 4，16 | lat． | faciens | Пoı $\omega$ v | faciendo | faciens |
| 5，1 | lat． | seniore（m） | Прєбßทтєра | seniorem | Seniores |
| 5，4 | lat． | discant | M $\alpha v \theta \alpha v \varepsilon \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | discat | discat |
| ＊5，6 | lat． | i（n）deliciis t deliciosa | $\sigma \pi \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \omega \sigma \alpha$ | in deliciis | in deliciis |
| 5，9 | lat． | fuerat | $\gamma \varepsilon \gamma$ ovola | fuerat | fuerit |
| 5，13 | lat． | domus | oıkıas | domos | domus |
| 5，14 | lat． | maledictiones | $\lambda$ оıoplas | maledicti | maledicti |
| 5，16 | gr． | eccl（esi）a | вкклдәбь | єкклךбıа | $\varepsilon \kappa \lambda \eta \sigma 1 \alpha \varsigma$ |
| 5，17 | lat． | duplo | $\delta i \pi \lambda \eta \zeta$ | duplici | duplici |
| 5，19 | lat． | testibus | $\mu \alpha \rho \tau \cup \rho \omega v$ | testis | testibus |
| 5，20 | lat． | timorem | poßov | timore | timorem |
| 5，21 | lat． | custodias | $\varphi \theta \lambda \alpha \xi \eta$ ¢ | custodiat | custodias |
| ＊5，25 | lat． | op（er）a t facta bona | $\tau \alpha \varepsilon \rho \gamma \alpha \tau \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \alpha$ | facto bono | facta bona |
| ＊ | lat． | se h（abe）nt ta | غ $\chi$ Ov $\tau \alpha$ | se habent | se habent |
| 6，1 | gr． | serui | Sov $\lambda$ ov | Sov ${ }^{\text {or }}$ | Sov $\lambda$ ov |
|  | lat． | blasphemetur | $\beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha \downarrow$ | blasphemetur | blasphematur |
|  | gr． | blasphemetur | $\beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha \downarrow$ | $\beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha<$ | $\beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \eta \tau \alpha \downarrow$ |
| 6，2 | lat． | habentes | в $<$ огтаs | habent | habent |
|  | gr． | habentes | \＆$\chi$ оvtas |  ${ }^{\text {c }}$ غ $\chi \circ \vee \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ | غұоvта¢ |
|  | lat． | contemnant | $\kappa \alpha \tau \alpha$ ¢poveı $\tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | contemnant | contemnat |
|  | lat． | doce | $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha 1$ | docet | doce |
| 6，3 | lat． | adq（u）iescat | $\pi \rho о \sigma \varepsilon \rho \chi \varepsilon \tau \alpha \downarrow$ | adquiescat | adquiescit |
| 6，4 | lat． | q （ue）stiones | $\zeta \eta \tau \eta \sigma \varepsilon ı \frac{1}{}$ | quaestionem | questiones |
|  | gr． | q （ue）stiones | $\zeta \eta \tau \eta \sigma \varepsilon 15$ | $\zeta \eta \tau \eta \sigma \varepsilon 15$ | $\zeta \eta \tau \eta \sigma \varepsilon 1$ |
|  | gr． | Inuidiae | $\varphi \theta$ ovos | ＊$\varphi$ Oovor <br> ${ }^{\text {c }} \varphi$ Өovos | $\varphi \theta \mathrm{ovos}$ |
| 6，6 | gr． | sufficientia | аvтаркıа¢ | ＊$\alpha v \tau \alpha \rho \kappa 1 \alpha \varsigma ~$ <br> ${ }^{\text {c }} \alpha v \tau \alpha \rho к \varepsilon ⿺ 𠃊 \varsigma ~$ | $\alpha \nu \tau \alpha \rho \kappa 1 \alpha$ |
| 6，7 | gr． | in tulimus | $\varepsilon 1 \sigma \eta v \varepsilon \gamma \kappa \alpha \mu \varepsilon v$ | $\varepsilon І \sigma \eta v \varepsilon \gamma \kappa \alpha \mu \varepsilon v$ | ＊$\varepsilon \iota \sigma \nu \eta \eta \gamma \kappa \alpha \mu \eta \nu$ <br> ${ }^{〔} \varepsilon \iota \sigma \nu \eta \eta \gamma \kappa \alpha \mu \varepsilon \vee$ |


|  | lat. | pot(er)imus | $\delta \nu v \alpha \mu \varepsilon \theta \alpha$ | possumus | possumus |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 6,9 | lat. | incidunt | Ецлєıлтоטбı | incident | incidunt |
|  | gr. | utilia | avontous | oךtous | oףtov |
| 6,12 | lat. | certare | $\alpha \gamma \omega v \varepsilon 1 \zeta 00$ | certare | Certa |
|  | lat. | adp(re)hendere | Eлı $\lambda \alpha \beta$ ov | adpraehende | adprehende |
| 6,13 | gr. | p(rae)cipio tibi t contestor | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \omega \nu$ | $\begin{aligned} & \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \omega \\ & \sigma 01 \varsigma \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \mathrm{ov}$ |
| 6,16 | lat. | habitans | Оィкшv | habitat | habitans |
|  | lat. | honor | Т $\mu \eta$ | honore | honor |
| 6,17 | lat. | saeculo | Aı $\omega$ vı | saeculi | saeculi |
|  | lat. | incertum | $\alpha \delta \eta \lambda$ от $\eta \tau$ | incerto | incerto |
|  | lat. | p(rae)stanti | $\pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \chi$ оv $\tau$ | qui praestat | qui praestat |
| 6,18 | lat. | communicatores | коıwமveıкоия | communicent | communicare |
| 6,19 | lat. | thesaurizantes | $\alpha \pi 0 \theta \eta \sigma \alpha 0 \rho ı \zeta$ оvt $\alpha \varsigma$ | thensaurizent | thesaurizare |
|  | gr. | thesaurizantes | $\alpha \pi 0 \theta \eta \sigma \alpha 0 \rho ı$ ¢оv $\alpha \alpha \varsigma$ | $\alpha \pi 0 \theta \eta \sigma \alpha v \rho!\zeta \varepsilon ı v$ |  |
|  | gr. | bonum | калок | калоv | кал ${ }^{\text {人 }}$ |
|  | gr. | futurum | $\tau$ о $\mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda$ оv $\tau \alpha$ | то $\mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \mathrm{ov}$ | $\tau$ оv $\mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda$ ov $\tau \alpha$ |
| 6,20 | lat. | p(ro)phanas | $\beta \varepsilon \beta \eta \lambda$ оv | profana | p (ro)fanus |

In 22 instances, as observed from the above chart, G attests a different termination from D F. In seventeen instances, F attests different terminations than D G. In 32 instances, D attests different terminations than F G. The most important of these instances, for the scope of this study, are those 22 times in which G attests a different termination from D F, and they will receive the most attention. At the end of this section, some attention is given to the anomalies in D F.

### 3.1.1 G Against D F

Of the 22 points of divergence between G and D F, some of the most obvious involve a
Greek participle. In 1 Tim 3:13, the Greek word $\delta 1 \alpha \kappa 0 \vee \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$, an aorist active masculine nominative plural participle, is aligned with the Latin word ministrantes, a present active masculine nominative plural participle. Here, the Latin termination is not only similar grammatically but also has similar lettering to the Greek termination. This is unlike D F, which,
while attesting the same Greek termination as G, attest the Latin reading ministrauerint, a third person plural perfect subjunctive active verb. It is possible that the creator of G altered the Latin form to match the Greek. This is supported by the emphasis placed on the similarity between the Latin and Greek endings in their very intentional alignment on the page as discussed in section 2.2.

A similar example occurs in 1 Tim 6:2. The Greek word $\varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau \alpha \varsigma$, a masculine accusative plural present active participle, is aligned with the Latin word habentes, a masculine nominative plural present active participle. F also attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau \alpha \varsigma$, but, with D , attests the Latin word habent, a third person plural present indicative active. D attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau \iota \varsigma$, corrected to read, $\varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$, a masculine nominative plural present active participle. Whereas D F attest habent, G attests the participle habentes, which mirrors the Greek text. Again, it cannot be said with certainty that there is any intentional manipulation by the creator of G, but it appears that the Latin termination was changed to match its Greek counterpart. In 1 Tim 6:17, G attests the Greek word $\pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau 1$, a masculine singular dative present active participle, and the Latin word $p(r a e)$ stanti, the Latin equivalent. D F attest the Latin phrase qui praestat. Here, the creator of G has gone beyond the manipulation of a single word and has revised this Latin relative clause to match the Greek participle. This is discussed in connection with the alternative readings in section 4.4.

A more complicated example occurs in 1 Tim 3:14. Here, $G$ attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon 1 \zeta \omega$, a first person present active indicative, aligning it with its Latin equivalent, spero. Yet, D F attest the Latin word sperans, a present active participle, which matches the Greek text that they attest, $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \iota \zeta \omega v$. It is possible that the creator of $G$ changed the Latin text and then altered the Greek text to match, but it is more likely that G dropped the final $v$ from $\varepsilon \lambda \pi 1 \zeta \omega v$, causing the
form to change. At which point the Latin text was revised to match it in similar fashion to the examples above.

At times, the termination of one word is changed by the insertion of another word. For
 "to be" with an accusative masculine plural. In the corresponding Latin text, D F each attest a single word, communicent, a third person plural present subjunctive active, and communicare, a present active infinitive, respectively. Though D F each attest a single word, G attests two, esse communicatores, the infinitive "to be" with an accusative masculine plural. By adding the Latin word esse, which reflects the Greek word eival, the termination of the initial word is changed by necessity as it shifts from a verb to a noun. The Latin text corresponds then directly with the Greek text.

There are various kinds of other examples as well. For instance, in 1 Tim 5:4, while the Greek word $\operatorname{M\alpha v} \theta \alpha v \varepsilon \tau \omega \sigma \alpha v$, a plural imperative, is aligned with the Latin word discant, a plural subjunctive, D F attest the Latin word, discat a singular subjunctive. In 1 Tim 5:17, whereas the Greek word $\delta i \pi \lambda \eta \varsigma$, a genitive singular, is aligned with the Latin word duplo, an ablative singular, D F attest the Latin word duplici, a dative singular form. Again, in 1 Tim 6:20, while the Greek word $\beta \varepsilon \beta \eta \lambda$ ous, an accusative feminine plural, is aligned with the Latin word $p(r o) p h a n a s$, an accusative feminine plural, D attests the Latin word profana, an accusative neuter plural, and F attests the Latin word $p(r o) f a n u s$, an adverb. Further support of the intentionality behind these termination changes can be seen with the alternative readings, in 1 Tim 1:3, 16; 2:9; 3:12; 5:6, 25. They will be discussed in further detail in section 4.4.

Whereas the examples above illustrate the intentionality by the creator of $G$ to change the Latin terminations to reflect the Greek text, the following are examples in which the Latin text of

D F match the Greek terminations while those in G do not.
For instance, in 1 Tim 5:14, G attests the Greek word $\lambda \mathrm{ot} \delta \mathrm{o} \rho \mathrm{a} \varsigma$, a feminine genitive singular noun, which is aligned with the Latin word maledictiones, a feminine accusative plural. The Latin and Greek words differ in both case and number. Unlike G, D F attest the Latin word maledicti, a neuter genitive singular, which has the same case and number as the Greek word. Another example is found in 1 Tim 6:7. Here, G attests the Greek word $\delta v v \alpha \mu \varepsilon \theta \alpha$, a present tense verb, and the Latin word pot(er)imus, which is in the future tense. Whereas there is divergence in G, D F attest the Latin word possumus, which is preseent like the Greek text. Again, in the same verse, $G$ attests the Greek phrase $\varepsilon \pi ı \pi \lambda o v \tau o v \alpha \delta \eta \lambda o \tau \eta \tau \iota$ and the Latin phrase in diuitiarum incertum. D F attest the Latin phrase in incerto diuitiarum. G aligns the Latin words with the Greek text, but attests incertum whereas D F attest incerto, which matches the case of the Greek text. These examples give further support that the creator of G was working with a Latin exemplar which was not in agreement with D or F. See also the conclusion of chapter 2.

### 3.1.2 G F Against D

Just as there are many instances in which G differs from D F, there are also many places where G agrees with D or F against the other. For example, in 1 Tim 6:1, the Greek word $\beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha 1$, a present passive indicative verb, properly spelled $\beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \varepsilon \iota \tau \alpha 1$, is aligned with the Latin word blasphemetur, a present passive subjunctive. Both words are also attested by F. D attests the Greek word $\beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \eta \tau \alpha 1$, a present passive subjunctive and the Latin word blasphematur, a present passive indicative. In this example, in all three manuscripts, the Latin and Greek linking vowels resemble each other. In F G, the $e$ in the subjunctive is aligned with $\varepsilon$
in the indicative. In $D$, the $a$ in the indicative is aligned with $\eta$ in the subjunctive.
These points of divergence are not the result of the creator of G, and they do not only take place in the Latin text. This can be observed in the following example. In 1 Tim 6:2, the Greek word $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha 1$, a second person singular present active imperative, properly spelled $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \varepsilon$, is aligned with the Latin word doce, a second person singular present imperative active, which is also attested by F. D attests the Greek word $\delta \delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon 1$. The complete clause, as attested by D G F , is given below:

G F: T $\alpha v \tau \alpha \delta_{t} \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha l$ к $\alpha \iota \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \iota$
D: $\tau \alpha v \tau \alpha \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon 1 ~ \kappa \alpha ı \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon 1$
It appears that the scribe of a common ancestor of G F briefly jumped to $\kappa \alpha 1$ when he came to the ending of $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \varepsilon$. D mistakes the root of $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \varepsilon$ for a related root, $\delta t \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda$, whose is very similar to the following verb $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon$.

Another example is in 1 Tim 6:19. G attests the Greek phrase $\tau o v \mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda o v \tau \alpha$, the definite article with an accusative masculine singular present active participle, which is also attested by F, aligned with the Latin word futurum, an accusative masculine singular future active participle. D attests the Greek phrase $\tau 0 \mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda o v$, the definite article with an accusative neuter singular present active participle. Whereas G F match the gender of the Greek word to the gender of the Latin word, D allows them to remain different.

These three examples illustrate that there are variant terminations which go further back in this Latin and Greek textual tradition.

### 3.1.3 G D Against F

Less often do D and G agree against F , which is surprising because of the amount of
graecization in the Latin text of D. In 1 Tim 1:3, G attests the Greek reading $\sigma \varepsilon \pi \rho o \sigma \mu \varepsilon \iota v \alpha l$ and the Latin reading te remanere, as does D . This is indirect discourse, while F adds an $s$ to the second word attesting the reading te remaneres, which is a second person imperfect subjunctive. Both readings are saying similar things in two different ways. In 1 Tim 1:4, the Greek word $\pi \rho o \sigma \varepsilon \chi \varepsilon เ v$, a present, active infinitive, is aligned with the Latin word intendant, which is present active subjunctive. D attests the same Latin reading although the final $t$ is dropped, while F attests intenderent, an imperfect.

The divergence does not always revolve around infinitives. In 1 Tim 3:4, the Greek phrase тov ïסıov o七кov, a masculine genitive singular construction, is aligned with the Latin phrase suam domит, a feminine accusative singular construction also attested by D. F attests suae domui, a feminine dative singular construction. Again, in 1 Tim 1:15, the Greek word $\pi \rho \omega \tau \circ \varsigma$, a nominative singular, is matched with the Latin word $p(r i) m u s$, which is also a nominative singular. D attests the same as G, but F attests $\pi \rho \omega \tau$. This is the result of a scribal error in F.

Though the examples given above are focused on the Latin text, D G agree against F in the Greek text as well. In 1 Tim 6:6, G attests the Greek word $\alpha v \tau \alpha \rho \kappa 1 \alpha \varsigma$, a genitive feminine singular, also attested by D , which later corrects the spelling to $\alpha v \tau \alpha \rho \kappa \varepsilon 1 \alpha \varsigma$, aligning it with the Latin word sufficientia, an ablative feminine singular. F attests the Greek word $\alpha v \tau \alpha \rho \kappa ı \alpha$, a dative feminine singular.

### 3.1.4 Conclusions

When compared to D F it is observed that, in many places, G incorporates Latin word endings (noun cases and verb tense, voice, etc.) that mirror the Greek text thereby affecting Latin syntax. Sometimes, these endings are also attested by D or F and might not be original to G,
showing that these kinds of revisions also appeared in a common ancestor. However, this is not the case in most occurrences, which demonstrates that many such revisions are idiosyncratic to G. Yet, it is unclear if these idiosyncrasies are derived from the Latin exemplar or if the creator of $G$ invented them

### 3.2 Change in Word Order

There are several instances in G where there is a diversion in word order from that of D F but no other changes to the text. These are recorded in the chart below. Those with alternate readings are marked by an asterisk.

Table 7. Change in Word Order

| Verse | Lang. | G Latin | G Greek | D | F |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,8 | lat. | lex (est) | ovouos | est lex | est lex |
| 2,1 | lat. | orationes obsecrationes | $\delta \varepsilon \eta \sigma \varepsilon \iota \varsigma$ $\pi \rho о \sigma \varepsilon v \chi \alpha \varsigma$ | obsecrationes orationes | obsecrationes orationes |
| 2,9 | gr. | uerecundia et sobrietate | $\alpha ı \delta o v \varsigma ~ \kappa \alpha ı$ $\sigma \omega \varphi \rho о \sigma \cup \vee \eta$ я | $\sigma \omega \varphi \rho о \sigma u v \eta \varsigma ~ \kappa \alpha ı$ גıסous | $\alpha ı \delta o u \varsigma ~ \kappa \alpha ı$ $\sigma \omega \varphi$ робuvŋs |
| 2,13 | lat. | format(us) (est) primus | $\varepsilon \pi \lambda \alpha \sigma \theta \eta \pi \rho \omega \tau \circ \varsigma$ | primus formatus est | primus formatus est |
| 3,5 | lat. | aute(m) quis | $\delta \varepsilon \tau 15$ | quis autem | quis autem |
| 3,9 | lat. | pura conscientia | $\kappa \alpha \theta \alpha \rho \alpha$ бuvı $\delta \eta \sigma \iota$ | conscientia pura | conscientia pura |
| 4,2 | lat. | sua(m) conscientiam | ïठı $\alpha v$ бuvïठךбıv | conscientiam suam | suam conscientiam |
| 4,8 | lat. | est utilis | $\varepsilon \sigma \tau \tau \cup \omega \varphi \varepsilon \lambda \cup \mu \circ \varsigma$ | est utilis | utilis est |
| 5,4 | lat. | aute(m) qua | $\delta \varepsilon \tau \varepsilon ı \frac{}{}$ | qua aute(m) | qua aute(m) |
|  | lat. | suam domum | ï ¢оv oıко้ | domum suam | domum suam |
|  | lat. | est acceptum |  | est acceptum | acceptum est |
| 5,8 | lat. | (autem) quis | $\delta \varepsilon \tau 15$ | quis autem | quis autem |
| 5,10 | lat. | h(abe)ns testimonium | Mapıvроин $¢ v \eta$ | testimonium habens | testimonium habens |
| 6,1 | lat. | suos dominos |  | suos dominos | dominos suos |
| 6,5 | lat. | corruptor(um) hominu(m) mente | $\delta 1 \varepsilon \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \mu \varepsilon \nu \omega \nu$ $\alpha v \omega ้$ тOv vouv | corruptorum hominum mente | hominu(m) mente corruptor(um) |


| 6,10 | lat. | inseruer(un)t se | عबvтоvऽ $\pi \varepsilon \rho ı$ $\varepsilon \pi \rho i \alpha v$ | se inseruerunt | inseruerunt se |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 6,12 | lat. | $\begin{array}{\|l} \hline \text { aet(er)na(m) } \\ \text { uita(m) } \end{array}$ | $\alpha 1 \omega v 100$ 弓๗ワऽ | uitam aeternam | aeternam uitam |
| 6,15 | lat. | temporib(us) suis | кalpots - ïtors | temporibus suis | suis temporibus |
| *6,20 | lat. | falsi nominis t <br> fallacis scientiae | $\psi \varepsilon v \delta \omega v v \mu \circ v$ $\gamma \nu \omega \sigma \varepsilon \omega \varsigma$ | scientiae falsi nominis | falsi nominis scientiae |

Many of these instances demonstrate further the extent to which G manipulates the Greek and Latin texts to be aligned with one another even when no other substantial changes are made.

### 3.2.1 G D Agreement Against F

Of the nineteen examples given in the chart above, five- 1 Tim 4:8; 5:4; 6:1, 5, 15—show an agreement between D G against F. Two of these examples, 1 Tim 4:8 and 1 Tim 5:4 include est, which is aligned with its Greek counterpart $\varepsilon \sigma \tau \iota v$ in D G but not F. In two other examples given, 1 Tim 6:1 and 1 Tim 6:15, suos and suis are aligned with ï $\delta \varepsilon ı o \cup \varsigma$ and $\ddot{\delta} \delta 10 \imath \varsigma$ respectively. This is also the case in 1 Tim 4:2 with the exception that G F agree against D.

### 3.2.2 G F Agreement Against D

In examples 1 Tim 2:9; 4:2; 6:10, 12, 20, G agrees with $F$ against $D$. Of the examples given in the chart above, 1 Tim 2:9 is the only one in which there is a disagreement in the Greek word order of D G F. Otherwise, D G F attest the same Greek text, which implies that the Latin word order has been manipulated rather than the Greek, unless a Greek alteration was made early on in a common ancestor. Not only is the Greek word order of D different from G F in 1 Tim 2:9, the Latin text also diverges, suggesting that the difference in Greek text is related to the difference in the Latin text.

In every example given in the chart above, the Latin text of G is aligned word for word
with the Greek text with the exception of 1 Tim 6:10, which has a mismatch between the Latin and Greek texts. The Greek word is also split between lines and is briefly discussed in section 2.2. This mismatch seems to have been the result of a misinterpretation of the Latin text by the creator of G. Though this is not clear from the chart above, it can be seen in the text as it is written below:

| runt | a fide | et in se ruer(un)t |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\nu \eta \theta \eta \sigma \alpha \nu$ | $\alpha \pi 0$ тŋऽ $\pi 1 \sigma \tau \varepsilon \omega \varsigma$ | $\kappa \alpha ı$ عגvтоv¢ $\pi \varepsilon \rho \iota$ |  |  |
|  | doloribus multis | (id est) sollicitudinis | tu (autem) | ó |
| $\varepsilon \pi<\rho \alpha \underline{\bar{o}}$ | oঠvvals $\pi$ т $\lambda \lambda \alpha 1 ¢$ |  | $\Sigma v \quad \delta \varepsilon$. | $\omega$ |

The creator has aligned the Latin reading inseruerunt se with the Greek reading eaviovs $\pi \varepsilon \rho \iota \varepsilon \pi \iota \rho \alpha v$. The second Greek word was corrected by the creator from $\pi \varepsilon \rho \iota \varepsilon \pi \iota \rho \alpha v o$. Originally the creator placed the o from odvvais too close to the end of the previous word.

At first glance, it appears as if the Latin text is identical to the corresponding text in F: inseruerunt se. However, upon closer observation of his alignment, the creator has something else in mind. He has aligned in se with $\varepsilon \alpha v \tau 0 v \varsigma$, ruerunt with $\pi \varepsilon \rho \rho$, and se with $\varepsilon \pi \rho \rho \alpha v$, resulting in the Latin text in se ruerunt se and the Greek text $\varepsilon \alpha v \tau 0 \cup \varsigma \pi \varepsilon \rho \iota \varepsilon \pi 1 \rho \alpha v$. It is unclear whether $\pi \varepsilon \rho \iota \varepsilon \pi \iota \rho \alpha v$ is meant to comprise one word or two as it is split between lines. Whereas the alignment with the Latin text would imply the latter, as ruerunt se is more sensible than rueruntse, the Greek text itself would imply the former. Either way, because of the misinterpretation of the Latin text, this example implies that the creator of G is working to make a pre-existent Latin and Greek text fit together and made a mistake in the word spacing as if he already expected the Latin text to be aligned with the Greek. It also implies faulty spacing in his Greek exemplar.

### 3.2.3 G Against D F

In the remaining examples, 1 Tim $1: 8 ; 2: 1,13 ; 3: 5,9 ; 5: 4,8,10, G$ disagrees in word order with D F. In three of these instances—1 Tim 3:5; 5:4, 8—G aligns the Latin post-positive autem with the Greek postpositive $\delta \varepsilon$ changing the Latin word order. The creator of G consistently maintains autem as the second word in the sentence. The creator's manipulation of the Latin text around autem is discussed further in section 3.3.

In 1 Tim 1:8, D G F attest the Greek word ovouos, but, while D F attest the Latin word order est lex, G attests the opposite word order. Unlike the examples discussed above from 1 Tim 4:8 and 1 Tim 5:4, there are two Latin words aligned with a single Greek word, which means that the difference in Latin word order is not determined by the Greek. This is also the case for 1 Tim 5:10. These examples imply that the Latin exemplar(s) used by the creator of $G$ differ from those of D F.

### 3.2.4 Conclusions

In almost every one of these examples, D G F attest the same Greek text, which implies that the Latin word order has been manipulated rather than the Greek, unless a Greek alteration was made early on in a common ancestor. The difference in Latin word order between D G F is the result of a variety of factors and is not always determined by the Greek text. For instance, the creator of G consistently maintains autem in the second position of the clause. The creator of G is likely working from a pre-existent Latin and Greek exemplar.

### 3.3 Postpositive Mismatches

Latin and Greek share many grammatical and some lexical characteristics that make a codex like G possible in the first place. Both languages possess words known as postpositives,
which are conjunctions that do not come first in the clause or sentence. They are translated first in English but often appear second in Latin and Greek. However, Latin and Greek also have their own idiosyncrasies. Unlike Latin, Greek makes use of a definite article- $0, \eta, \tau 0$. Though there are various pronouns that a Latin author might employ to function as a definite article, it is not nearly as common.

The creator of G normally aligns the Latin and Greek words which correspond with eachother, but the similarity of the postpositive and the dissimilarity of the definite article are enough to affect such alignment. Even as the scribe adapts the texts to match each other, postpositives in the Greek text, which are preceded by the definite article of the first noun in the word sequence, do not affect the Latin word order. Rather the scribe maintains the Greek and Latin word order and creates a mismatch, which is very uncommon elsewhere in the text.

Below is a table with all nine places where the postpositive causes a mismatch between Latin and Greek in 1 Timothy.

Table 8. Postpositive Mismatches

| Verse | Latin | Greek |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,5 | finis autem | To $\delta \varepsilon \tau \varepsilon \lambda \mathrm{o}$ ¢ |
| 1,17 | regi autem | T $\omega \delta \varepsilon \beta \alpha \sigma 1 \lambda \varepsilon \iota$ |
| 2,14 | mulier autem | $\mathrm{H} \delta \varepsilon \gamma \nu \vee \eta$ |
| 3,13 | bene enim ministrantes |  |
| 4,1 | sps aute(m) | O $\delta \varepsilon \pi \nu \alpha$ |
| 4,7 | ineptas (autem) t prophanas |  |
| 4,8 | pietas autem t uero | H $\delta \varepsilon \varepsilon \cup \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha$ |
| 6,2 | fideles autem |  |
| 6,9 | nam qui uolunt t uolentes (autem) | $\mathrm{Ot} \delta \varepsilon \beta$ ои $\lambda \mathrm{o} \mu \varepsilon$ voı |

### 3.3.1 Mismatches without Alternative Readings

The first example of postpositive mismatch is from 1 Tim 1:5 which is transcribed below.

|  |  | finis a | tem | p(rae)cepti |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | To $\delta \varepsilon$ | $\tau \varepsilon \lambda \mathrm{o} ¢ \tau \eta$ | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma$ |
| est | caritas de | puro | corde | et |
| $\gamma \varepsilon \lambda ı \alpha ¢ . ~ \varepsilon \sigma \tau ı v$ | $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \zeta$ ¢к | $\kappa \alpha \theta \alpha \rho \alpha \varsigma$ | $\kappa \alpha \rho \delta i \alpha ¢$ | K $\alpha 1$ |

Before discussing the postpositives in the sample above, a couple of observations should be considered. It is clear from the sample that the scribe is matching the Latin and Greek texts word for word. In addition, there are two definite articles in the Greek text above- $\tau 0$ and $\tau \eta \varsigma$ —which have no corresponding Latin word.

There is also evidence in this sample that the scribe has manipulated the Greek textintentionally or not - in such a way that it conforms to the Latin text in appearance even as it implies divergence in meaning. The clear example here is with the word $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \varsigma$, which appears to be a genitive singular in form. However, it functions as a nominative in its clause. Like its corresponding Latin word caritas, which is nominative in form and function, $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \varsigma$ ends with a $\sigma$. F attests the same, $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \mathrm{s}$, instead of the nominative $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta$, which suggests that this reading comes from a common ancestor. If so, the scribe seems to have been looking at the ending of caritas while writing $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \varsigma$ implying that the common ancestor was bilingual and possibly Latin and Greek texts in close proximity.

Even so, there is no such attempt made at adjusting the postpositives. On the first line of the above sample, the Latin noun finis appears over the Greek postpositive $\delta \varepsilon$, and the Latin postpositive autem over the Greek noun $\tau \varepsilon \lambda \mathrm{c}$. Had the creator of G desired, he could have manipulated the Latin text so as to match autem with $\delta \varepsilon$ and finis with $\tau \varepsilon \lambda \mathrm{o}$, but he doesn't.

Rather than disturbing the Latin or Greek texts, he allows each text its correct word order prioritizing proper Latin and Greek syntax over aligning the two. Similar occurrences appear in 1 Tim 1:17 and 1 Tim 4:1.

1 Tim 2:14 appears similar to those above. However, it is also further illuminated when compared to D F. Whereas G is formatted with an interlinear Latin text, the Latin and Greek texts of D are written on alternating pages, and F has them in parallel columns on each page. The texts are written below. The text of G is spaced as found in the manuscript.

G: mulier autem seducta (est)
H $\delta \varepsilon \quad \gamma \cup v \eta \varepsilon \xi \alpha \pi \alpha \tau \eta \theta \varepsilon \iota \sigma \alpha$
D: sed mulier seducta
$\mathrm{H} \delta \varepsilon \gamma \nu \vee \eta \varepsilon \xi \alpha \pi \alpha \tau \eta \theta \varepsilon \iota \sigma \alpha$
F: mulier autem seducta
$\mathrm{H} \delta \varepsilon \gamma \nu \vee \eta \varepsilon \xi \alpha \pi \alpha \tau \varepsilon \theta \varepsilon \iota \sigma \alpha$
Aside from the spelling of the final word in the sequence, D G F attest the same Greek text. In $G$, the postpositive mismatch is obvious with the space above $\eta$, mulier written above $\delta \varepsilon$, and autem above $\gamma v \vee \eta$.

In D , the Latin postpositive is exchanged for a conjunction-sed, which is found at the beginning of the clause. Had this been the case in G, a space could have placed above the Greek definite article and the mismatch would have been resolved. Rather, G attests the same Latin text as F . This implies at least one Latin exemplar that is related to F .

Though similar to other examples, 1 Tim 3:13 includes an adverb. The text is transcribed below.
bene enim ministrantes
Oı $\gamma \alpha \rho \quad \kappa \alpha \lambda \omega \varsigma ~ \delta 1 \alpha \kappa о \nu \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$
The creator leaves a space above the Greek article and aligns the postpositives with the adverbs while the participles are correctly aligned with each other. Though D F attest the same Greek text as G, they attest the Latin text qui enim bene ministrauerint, the vulgate reading which is also in Tinnefeld's text. ${ }^{1}$ G changes the Latin verb to a participle, matching the Greek participle and doing away with the pronoun and finite verb. Even with this graecism, G still supports proper Latin syntax thereby creating the mismatch.

A similar example occurs in 1 Tim 6:2 when compared to D F.
fideles autem habentes dominos
Oı $\delta \varepsilon \quad \pi \imath \sigma \tau 0 \cup \varsigma ~ \varepsilon \chi \circ \nu \tau \alpha \varsigma ~ \delta \varepsilon \sigma \pi \circ \tau \alpha \varsigma$
A space is left above the definite article and the nouns are mismatched with the postpositives. D F attest the Latin vulgate text qui autem fideles habent dominos also given by Tinnefeld. ${ }^{2}$ Again, whereas D F attest a pronoun and finite verb in the Latin text G adapts to match the Greek participle but keeps the postpositive in the proper place.

Like 1 Tim 3:13, had this Latin text been present in G, a mismatch would have been avoided. Rather the creator of G prioritizes the adaptation of the Latin verb so that it resembles the Greek verb. This begs the question: was the change made by G or D F? There does not seem to be any conclusive answer to that question here, but it should not be assumed that the alteration has occurred in G rather than the other two manuscripts.

[^10]Proving to be an exception to this careful preservation of Latin word order, 1 Tim 5:4 is not included in the chart above, because there is no mismatch in G. Rather its inclusion is the result of the lack of mismatch, which is noticeable once compared to D F. G reads:
si aute(m) qua
$\mathrm{Et} \quad \delta \varepsilon \quad \tau \varepsilon \imath \varsigma$
D G F attest the same Greek text with the exception of one vowel in D, which correctly reads $\tau \iota \varsigma$ instead of $\tau \varepsilon \iota \varsigma$. The Latin text of DF attest si qua autem, a standard Latin reading and a different word order than G. Presumably, G changes the word order so that autem is aligned with $\delta \varepsilon$ and qua is aligned with $\tau[\varepsilon] 1 \varsigma$, thereby avoiding the mismatch. ${ }^{3}$ Though it does not include a definite article, this is a counter example to the above mismatches which favor the preservation of the Latin text regardless of the Greek text. However, the Latin word order attested here in G is still appropriate syntax, though it might not attest the text of its exemplar. One consistent habit is the placement of autem. Regardless of the Greek text or the Latin texts of related manuscripts, the creator of G always places autem in the second position of the clause.

### 3.3.2 Mismatches with Alternative Readings

As mentioned above, $G$ incorporates many alternative readings into its Latin text. There are three places in 1 Timothy that the use of an alternative reading coincides with a postpositive mismatch, 1 Tim 4:7, 8; 6:9. The discussion of these instances in chapter 4 will reveal that the creator of G often treats the alternative readings as if they were grammatically a part of the text as opposed to being extraneous.

[^11]
### 3.3.3 Conclusions

The postpositive mismatches reveal the priorities of the creator of this manuscript, because they often force him to give preference to certain kinds of alignment over others. Sometimes this means choosing a Latin verb form which matches the Greek over aligning corresponding Greek and Latin words. When there is graecism in the Latin text G still maintains proper Latin syntax when possible, even if it results in a mismatch. Regardless of other phenomena the creator of G always places autem in the second position of the clause. There is also the implication that at least one Latin exemplar used for G is related F .

### 3.4 Greek and Latin Words Added and Omitted

In the normal formatting of G, the interlinear Latin text is aligned word for word with the Greek text. However, there are instances in which a Greek or Latin word is found with no counterpart. Additionally, among D G F, there are words attested by one manuscript but omitted from others. The alternate readings of G, which are excluded by D F, are analyzed in chapter 4.

All other additions or omissions are recorded in the chart below. The additional words are marked in brackets. In cases where the original hand and the corrector diverge, the symbol "*" signifies the original hand while "c" signifies the corrector. Because the focus is on words without direct counterparts, differentiation between original hand and corrector in cases of spelling and morphology is not noted unless found to be significant. In such instances, the chart records the text attested by the original hand. Also, instances in which a word has been replaced by another word do not appear on the chart and will be addressed in the following section.

Table 9. Words Added and Omitted

| Vs | txt | G | D | F |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,2 | lat. | misericordia pax | misericordia pax | misericordia [et] pax |
|  | gr. | $\varepsilon \lambda \varepsilon \circ \varsigma \quad$ ïp $¢ \nu \eta$ | $\varepsilon \lambda \varepsilon o \varsigma ¢ 1 \rho \eta \sim \eta$ | $\varepsilon \lambda \varepsilon o s ~ 1 \rho \eta \nu \eta$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,2 | lat. | patre et xpo | patre et xpo | patre et xpo |
|  | gr. | $\pi \alpha \tau \rho \circ ¢ \kappa \alpha \downarrow \chi \rho v$ | $\pi \alpha \tau \rho \circ ¢\left[{ }^{\text {c }} \eta \mu \omega v\right.$ ] к $\alpha \\| \chi \rho v$ | $\pi \alpha \tau \rho$ о弓 $\kappa \alpha \iota \downarrow \rho v$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,7 | lat. | neq(ue) [quę] de quibus | nequa de quibus | neque de quibus |
|  | gr. | $\mu \eta \tau \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \rho \iota \tau \iota v \omega v$ | $\mu \eta \tau \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \rho ı \tau ı \nu \omega$ | $\mu \eta \tau \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \rho \stackrel{\tau}{\tau}$ ıov |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,9 | lat. | (est) posita [sed] iniustis | est posita iniustis | est posita [sed] iniustis |
|  | gr. | $\varepsilon ı \tau \alpha 1$ A $\lambda \lambda \alpha \nu 0 \mu \circ 1 \sigma \tau \varepsilon$ | $\varepsilon \iota \tau \alpha l \alpha \nu 0 \mu 01 \sigma \tau \varepsilon \alpha \lambda \lambda$ | $\varepsilon \iota \tau \alpha \iota \alpha \lambda \lambda \alpha \sim 0 \mu o ı \sigma \tau \varepsilon$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,9 | lat. | iniustis [aute(m)] et | iniustis [autem] et | iniustis et |
|  | gr. | $\alpha \nu 0 \mu 01 \sigma \tau \varepsilon \quad \kappa \alpha$ | $\alpha \nu$ о $\mu$ оıб $\tau \varepsilon[\alpha \lambda \lambda] \kappa \alpha \downarrow$ |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,9 | lat. | non subditis impiis | non [obaudieitibus et] impiis | non subditis impiis |
|  | gr. |  | $\alpha \vee$ тотактоıя Абєßعбı | $\alpha v 0 \pi о \tau \alpha \kappa \tau 01 ¢ ~ A \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon \sigma ı v$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,15 | lat. | saluare | saluos facere | saluos facere |
|  | gr. | $\sigma \omega \sigma \alpha \downarrow$ | $\Sigma \omega \sigma \alpha \downarrow$ | $\sigma \omega \sigma \alpha \downarrow$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,16 | lat. | in me [p(ri)mo] ostenderet ihs omnem patientiam | in me ostenderet [xps] ihs omnem patientiam [suam] | in me promo ostenderet [xpc] ihc omnem patientem |
|  | gr. | $\varepsilon v \varepsilon \mu \circ \mathrm{o}$ [ $\pi \rho \omega \tau \omega$ ] $\varepsilon v \delta \varepsilon \iota \xi \eta \tau \alpha \iota \eta \varsigma \tau \eta \nu$ $\alpha \pi \alpha \sigma \alpha v \mu \alpha \kappa \rho о \theta v \mu 1 \alpha v$ | $\varepsilon \nu \varepsilon \mu \circ \_\left[{ }^{c} \pi \rho \omega \tau \omega\right]$ ev $\delta \varepsilon \iota \xi \eta \tau \alpha \imath$ [ $\left.\left.{ }^{*} \chi \varsigma\right] \stackrel{\text { ¢ }}{ }{ }^{\mathrm{c}} \chi \varsigma\right] \tau \eta \nu \pi \alpha \sigma \alpha v$ $\mu \alpha \kappa \rho о \theta \nu \mu \nu \alpha v$ [ $\alpha v \tau о v]$ | $\varepsilon \nu \varepsilon \mu \circ 1$ [ ${ }^{*} \pi \rho о \tau о$ ] [ $\left.{ }^{c} \pi \rho \omega \tau \omega\right] \varepsilon v \delta \varepsilon \iota \xi \eta \tau \alpha ı ~ \eta \varsigma$ $\tau \eta \nu \alpha \pi \alpha \sigma \alpha \nu$ $\mu \alpha \kappa \rho о \theta v \mu \iota \alpha v$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 1,17 | lat. | [i(n)corruptibili] inuisibili immortali | inmortali inuisibili | inmortali inuisibili |
|  | gr. | $\alpha \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \tau \omega$ ао $\alpha \tau \omega$ $\alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \tau \omega$ | $\begin{aligned} & {\left[{ }^{*}{ }^{\mathrm{c} 2} \alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \tau \omega\right]\left[{ }^{c 1} \alpha \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \tau \omega\right]} \\ & \alpha 0 \rho \alpha \tau \omega \end{aligned}$ | $\alpha \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \tau \omega \alpha$ ор $\alpha \tau \omega$ $\alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \tau \omega$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
|  | lat. | soli do honor | solo do honor | soli do honor |
|  | gr. | $\mu \circ v \omega \theta v \tau \varepsilon \not \mu \eta$ | $\mu \circ \nu \omega[\sigma о \varphi \omega] ~ \theta \omega \tau \mu \eta$ | $\mu \circ v \omega \theta v\left[{ }^{*} \tau \varepsilon \mu \varepsilon\right]$ [ $\left.{ }^{\mathrm{c}} \tau \varepsilon \mu \eta\right]$ |


| 2,1 | lat. | primum fieri | primum [omnium] fieri | primum fieri |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | gr. | $\pi \rho \omega \tau 0 \vee \pi 01 \varepsilon 1 \sigma \theta \alpha \downarrow$ | $\pi \rho \omega \tau \circ v[\pi \alpha v \tau \omega v] \pi 01 \varepsilon 1 \sigma \theta \alpha ı$ | $\pi \rho \omega \tau 0 \vee \pi 01 \varepsilon 1 \sigma \theta \alpha \downarrow$ |
| 2,6 | lat. | pro [nobis] omnib(us) [c(uiu)s] testimoniu(m) | pro omnibus [cuius] testimonium | pro omnibus testimonium |
|  | gr. | ข̈ $\pi \varepsilon \rho \pi \alpha \nu \tau \omega \nu \mathrm{Ov}$ то $\mu \alpha \rho \tau \cup \rho ı o v$ | v $\pi \varepsilon \rho \pi \alpha v \tau \omega v$ ov $\tau \circ$ uартирıov | v $\pi \varepsilon \rho \pi \alpha \nu \tau \circ \vee$ ov то uартирıov |
| 2,9 | lat. | [o] similiter | similiter | similiter |
|  | gr. | $\Omega \sigma \alpha v \tau \omega s$ | $\omega \sigma \alpha v \tau \omega s$ | $\omega \sigma \alpha 0 \tau \omega s$ |
| 2,10 | lat. | [di] pietate(m) | pietatem | pietatem |
|  | gr. | $\theta \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \varepsilon \beta<\alpha \nu$ | [ ${ }^{\text {c }}$ cooc $\beta \varepsilon 1 \alpha v$ ] | [* $\theta \varepsilon \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha v]$ <br> [' $\theta \varepsilon o \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha v]$ |
| 3,6 | lat. | non neophytu(m) [ut] ne | non neophytum ne | non neophitum ne |
|  | gr. | M $\eta$ veopv | $\mu \eta$ vaioputov $\mathfrak{i v \alpha} \mu \eta$ | $\mu \eta$ veoputov vo $\mu \eta$ |
| 3,7 | lat. | (autem) et | autem [illum] et | autem [illum] et |
|  | gr. | $\delta \varepsilon \kappa \alpha \downarrow$ | $\delta \varepsilon[\alpha \nu \tau 0 v] \mathrm{K} \mathrm{\alpha ı}$ | $\delta \varepsilon \kappa \alpha \downarrow$ |
| 3,7 | lat. | et in laqueum | et in laqueum | et in laqueum |
|  | gr. | $\kappa \alpha \downarrow \pi \alpha \gamma \varepsilon \iota \delta \alpha$ | $\kappa \alpha \mathrm{l}$ [ $\varepsilon 1 \varsigma] \pi \alpha \gamma 1 \delta \alpha$ | $\kappa \alpha \downarrow \pi \alpha \gamma \varepsilon \iota \delta \alpha$ |
| 3,8 | lat. | turpe lucrum sectantes | turpi lucros | turpi lucrum sectantes |
|  | gr. | $\alpha ı \sigma \chi$ окер $\delta \varepsilon ⿺ 𠃊$ | $\alpha 1 \sigma \chi \rho о \kappa \varepsilon \rho \delta \varepsilon ı 5$ | $\alpha ı \chi$ оокер $\delta \varepsilon ı \varsigma$ |
| 3,12 | lat. | diaconi [aute(m)] sint | diacon sint | diaconi [aute(m)] sint |
|  | gr. | $\left.\Delta \mathrm{l} \alpha \mathrm{covor}^{\text {[ }} \delta \varepsilon \varepsilon\right] \varepsilon \chi \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | $\delta$ ¢ıкоvoı $\varepsilon \sigma \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ |  |
| 3,13 | lat. | bene enim ministrantes | [qui] enim bene ministrauerint | [qui] enim bene ministrauerint |
|  | gr. | Ot $\gamma \alpha \rho \kappa \alpha \lambda \omega \varsigma$ ঠı $\alpha \kappa о \vee \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ | or $\gamma \alpha \rho \kappa \alpha \lambda \omega \varsigma$ бıккоขךбаvгеऽ | or $\gamma \alpha \rho \kappa \alpha \lambda \omega \varsigma$ бıакоขךбаvтец |
| 3,13 | lat. | fide in xpo | fide [quae est] in xpo | fide [quae est] in xpo |
|  | gr. | $\pi \iota \sigma \tau \iota \tau \eta \nu \varepsilon \nu \chi \rho \omega$ | $\pi ı \sigma \tau \imath \tau \eta \varepsilon \vee \chi \omega$ | $\pi \iota \sigma \tau \iota \tau \eta \nu \varepsilon \vee \chi \rho \omega$ |
| 3,15 | lat. | (quod) si tardauero | quod si tardauero | si aut(em) tardauero |
|  | gr. | E $\alpha v \beta \rho \alpha \delta u v \omega$ | $\varepsilon \alpha \nu[\delta \varepsilon] \beta \rho \alpha \delta \nu v \omega$ | $\varepsilon \alpha v \beta \rho \alpha \delta v v \omega$ |
| 3,15 | lat. | oporteat in domo | oporteat [te] in domo | oporteat [te] in domo |
|  | gr. | $\delta \varepsilon ı \varepsilon v$ окк $\omega$ | $\delta \varepsilon \iota[\sigma \varepsilon] \varepsilon \nu$ оюк $\omega$ | $\delta \varepsilon ı$ ¢v оוкю |


| 3,16 | lat. | $\begin{aligned} & \text { p(rae)dicatu(m) (est) [in] } \\ & \text { gentibus } \end{aligned}$ | praedicatum est gentibus | praedicatum est gentibus |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | gr. | Екприхөๆ عv • $\varepsilon \theta v \varepsilon \sigma \iota$ |  | $\varepsilon \kappa \eta \rho v \chi \theta \eta$ ¢v $\varepsilon$ Өveबıv |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 3,16 | lat. | in mundo | in [hoc] mundo | in mundo |
|  | gr. | $\varepsilon v \kappa 0 \sigma \mu \omega$ | $\varepsilon \nu \kappa 0 \sigma \mu \omega$ | $\varepsilon \nu \kappa 0 \sigma \mu \omega$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 4,1 | lat. | seductorib(us) [et] doctrinis | [erroris] doctrinis | seductoribus [et] doctrinis |
|  | gr. | $\pi \lambda \alpha v o 1 \varsigma \cdot[\kappa \alpha 1]$ $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha 1 \varsigma$ | $\pi \lambda \alpha \nu_{01 \varsigma} \delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha 1 \varsigma$ | $\pi \lambda \alpha v o \varsigma^{5}[\kappa \alpha l]$ $\delta_{1} \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda_{1 \alpha 1}$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 4,7 | lat. | exerce [aute(m)] te ipsum | exerce te ipsum | exerce [autem] te ipsum |
|  | gr. | $\Gamma \nu \mu \nu \alpha \zeta \varepsilon[\delta \varepsilon]$ бع $\alpha v \tau \omega \nu$ | $\gamma v \mu \nu \alpha \zeta \varepsilon\left[{ }^{\text {c }} \delta \varepsilon\right.$ ] $\sigma \varepsilon \alpha v \tau 0 \vee$ | $\gamma \nu \mu \nu \alpha \zeta \varepsilon[\delta \varepsilon] ~ б \eta \alpha v \tau 0 \vee$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 4,8 | lat. | utilis (est) <br> p (ro) missione(m) | utilis est promissionem | utilis est promissionem |
|  | gr. | $\omega \varphi \varepsilon \lambda 1 \mu \circ \varsigma \cdot \mathrm{E} \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 1 \alpha \nu$ | $\omega \varphi \varepsilon \lambda \mu \circ \varsigma$ [ $\varepsilon \sigma \tau \tau v$ ] $\varepsilon \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 1 \alpha \nu$ | $\omega \varphi \varepsilon \lambda \mu \mu \circ \varsigma \varepsilon \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \alpha \nu$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 4,9 | lat. | acceptione[in] dignus | acceptione dignus | acceptione dignus |
|  | gr. | $\alpha \pi 0 \delta 0 \chi \eta \zeta \alpha \xi \omega$ | $\alpha \pi \mathrm{o} \delta \mathrm{o} \mathrm{\chi} \eta \mathrm{~S} \alpha \xi 10 \varsigma$ | ${ }^{*} \alpha \pi о \delta о \chi \varepsilon \varsigma{ }^{\text {c }} \alpha \pi о \delta о \chi \eta \varsigma$ $\alpha \xi \omega \omega$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 4,10 | lat. | enim [et] laboramus | enim laboramus | enim laboramus |
|  | gr. | $\gamma \alpha \rho$ каı колєє $\omega$ ¢ | $\gamma \alpha \rho$ каı колı $\omega \mu \varepsilon \nu$ | $\gamma \alpha \rho$ каı колєळرєv |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 4,16 | lat. | mane ti(n)sta in illis | permane in illis | insta in illis |
|  | gr. | Eлı $\mu$ ¢val $\alpha 0 \tau 01 s$ | $\varepsilon \pi \nu \mu \varepsilon v \alpha 1\left[{ }^{*} \varepsilon v\right]$ 人viols | $\varepsilon \pi 1 \mu \varepsilon v \alpha 1 \alpha 0 \tau 015$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 4,16 | lat. | saluabis | saluum facies | saluabis |
|  | gr. | $\Sigma \omega \sigma 15$ | $\Sigma \omega \sigma \varepsilon 1 \varsigma$ | $\sigma \omega \sigma 1 \varsigma$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 5,6 | lat. | uiuit | ac it uiuens | e(st) uiuens |
|  | gr. | $\zeta \omega \sigma \alpha$ | $\mathrm{Z} \omega \sigma \alpha$ | $\zeta \omega \sigma \alpha$ |
|  |  |  |  |  |
| 6,10 | lat. | doloribus multis [(id est) sollicitudinis] | doloribus multis | doloribus multis |
|  | gr. | oठuvals $\pi \mathrm{o} \lambda \lambda \alpha 15$ | oठuvals $\pi \mathrm{o} \lambda \lambda \alpha 15$ | oסvvols $\pi \mathrm{o} \lambda \lambda \alpha 1 \mathrm{~s}$ |


| 6，13 | lat． | uiuificante | qui uificat | qui uificat |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | gr． | тov らமoүovouvtos | тov らwoyovouvtos | тov 弓woyovouvtos |
| 6，17 | lat． | nobis | nobis［omnia］ | nobis［omnia］ |
|  | gr． | $\eta \mu \mathrm{v}$ | $\eta \mu \mathrm{v}$［ $\pi \alpha \nu \tau \tau]$ | $\eta \mu \nu \nu[\pi \alpha v \tau \alpha]$ |
| 6，18 | lat． | benefacere | benefaciant | bene agere |
|  | gr． | $\alpha \gamma \alpha 0$ ог $¢$ ¢ı |  | $\alpha \gamma \alpha \theta \omega \varepsilon \rho \gamma \varepsilon \iota$ |

## 3．4．1 Single Words and Phrases

Among the additions and omissions noted in the chart above，some are caused by the substitution of a single word for a phrase．For example，in 1 Tim 6：13，D G F attest the Greek words $\tau 0 \cup \zeta \omega 0 \gamma o v o v \vee \tau \circ \varsigma$, a genitive masculine singular present active participle．While G attests the Latin word uiuificante，an ablative masculine singular present active participle，D F attest qui uificat，the relative pronoun with a third person singular present active indicative verb missing the first two letters．The omission of qui from the text of G can then be explained by the use of the participle in the Latin creating more congruency with the Greek text．A similar example occurs in 1 Tim 3：13．Here，D G F attest the same Greek text or $\gamma \alpha \rho \kappa \alpha \lambda \omega \varsigma \delta 1 \alpha \kappa о \nu \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$. D F attest the same Latin text as well qui enim bene minstrauerint．In D F，each Latin word has a Greek counterpart．G on the other hand omits the relative pronoun，qui，at the beginning of the Latin text thereby disrupting the parallel word order of the Latin and Greek and changes the form of the Latin verb to match the Greek participle．The Latin text of G reads bene enim ministrantes．

The creator of G makes the opposite move in 1 Tim 5：6．D G F attest the Greek word $\zeta \omega \sigma \alpha$ ， a nominative feminine singular present active participle．While D F attest uiuens，a nominative feminine singular present active participle，matching the Greek form and accompanied by finite forms ac it and est respectively，G attests the Latin word uiuit，a third person singular present active indicative verb．Unlike the previous examples，$G$ attests a form of the Latin word which is
different from the form of the Greek word. However, the same form difference allows the Latin and Greek texts to have a word for word match without any extra words in the Latin text as found in D F with ac it and est.

In 1 Tim 2:6, D G F attest the same Greek text $v \pi \varepsilon \rho \pi \alpha v \tau \omega v$ ov $\tau 0 ~ \mu \alpha \rho \tau v \rho ı v . ~ G$ attests the Latin text pro nobis omnib(us) c(uiu)s testimoniu(m). D F omit nobis and F also omits cuius. Again, G leaves a Latin word, nobis, without a Greek counterpart, whereas D F omit it altogether, suggesting that it is present in the Latin exemplar of G. In 1 Tim 6:18, the Greek word $\alpha \gamma \alpha \theta$ os $\rho \gamma \varepsilon เ v$, a present active infinitive, is attested by D G F though misspelled by the latter two. Each manuscript attests a very different Latin text. Whereas $G$ attests benefacere, also a present active infinitive, D attests benefaciant, a present active subjunctive. F attests the twoword vulgate reading bene agere consisting of an adverb and infinitive. In 1 Tim 1:15, D G F attests the Greek word $\sigma \omega \sigma \alpha 1$, an infinitive. D F attest the Latin reading saluos facere, an infinitive and direct object. However, The Latin text of G matches the form of the Greek text with a single word saluare.

In 1 Tim 3:13, D G F attest the same Greek text $\pi \iota \sigma \tau \imath \tau \eta v \varepsilon v \chi \rho \omega$ with the exception that D attests $\chi \omega$ instead of $\chi \rho \omega$. Whereas G attests the Latin text fide in xpo, D F attest fide quae est in xpo. Though $\tau \eta v$ has a Latin counterpart in D F, it is omitted in G. In 1 Tim 4:16, D G F attest the Greek word $\sigma \omega \sigma \varepsilon 1 \varsigma$. Whereas G F attest the Latin equivalent, a future active second person singular, in a single word, saluabis, D attests the Latin words saluum facies, moving the verbal stem to an accusative noun and adding a form of the verb facio.

### 3.4.2 Corresponding Latin and Greek Words

There are instances in which the creator of G adds or omits the same word in the Greek and

Latin texts. For instance, in 1 Tim 4:10, G attests the Latin text enim et laboramus and the Greek text $\gamma \alpha \rho \kappa \alpha \iota \kappa о \pi \varepsilon \iota \omega \mu \varepsilon \nu$. D F attest the same reading with a slight spelling divergence, but they omit $e t$ and $\kappa \alpha 1$. It appears as if the conjunction was added by G to both Greek and Latin texts. Also, in 1 Tim 6:13, whereas D F attest the Greek text $\eta \mu \nu \tau \alpha \nu \tau \alpha$ and the Latin text nobis omnia, G omits $\pi \alpha v \tau \alpha$ from the Greek text and omnia from the Latin text. By omitting one, G omits the other as well. In 1 Tim 3:6, D G F attest the same Greek text $\mu \eta v \varepsilon o \varphi v \tau o v ~ \imath \nu \alpha \mu \eta$. D F attest the Latin text non neophytum ne with slight spelling variation. $G$ attests the same but inserts $u t$ in between neophytum and ne thereby creating a Latin counterpart to the Greek word iva.

Similar examples follow. In 1 Tim 3:16, D G F attest the same Greek text $\varepsilon \kappa \eta \rho v \chi \theta \eta \varepsilon \nu$ $\varepsilon \theta v \varepsilon \sigma \iota v . D$ F attest the Latin text praedicatum est gentibus. G attests the same but inserts the word in before gentibus as a counterpart to the Greek word $\varepsilon v$. In 1 Tim 3:15, G attests the Greek text E $\alpha v \beta \rho \alpha \delta v v \omega$ and the Latin text quod si tardauero. D attests the same Latin text as G but includes a postpositive in the Greek text attesting $\varepsilon \alpha v \delta \varepsilon \beta \rho \alpha \delta v \nu \omega$. F attests the same Greek text as $G$ but replaces quod with a postpositive in the Latin text attesting si autem tardauero. In 1 Tim 3:16, D G F attest the same Greek text $\varepsilon v \kappa о \sigma \mu \omega$. G F attest the Latin text in mundo, and D attests in hoc mundo. In 1 Tim 1:17, G attests the Latin words i(n)corruptibili inuisibili immortali with their counterpart Greek words $\alpha \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \tau \omega \alpha o \rho \alpha \tau \omega \alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \tau \omega$, the Greek text also attested by F. D F attest the Latin text inmortali inuisibili, which lacks $i(n)$ corruptibili as found in $G$. The Greek text of $G$ has undergone two corrections. The original hand reads $\alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \tau \omega$ $\alpha o \rho \alpha \tau \omega$, which was corrected to read $\alpha \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \tau \omega \alpha$ о $\alpha \alpha \tau \omega$ before being corrected back to the original reading. In 1 Tim 1:16, G attests the Greek text $\varepsilon v \varepsilon \mu \circ \imath \pi \rho \omega \tau \omega$ and the Latin text in me $p(r i) m o . \mathrm{F}$ attests the same Latin text as G . The Greek text is also the same with a corrected
spelling mistake- $\pi \rho o \tau o$ corrected to $\pi \rho \omega \tau \omega$. The original hand of D omits both $\pi \rho \omega \tau \omega$ and primo, but the Greek word is added later by a corrector.

Some cases are more complicated and might reveal something more about the textual tradition. In 1 Tim 3:7, G attests the Greek text $\delta \varepsilon \kappa \alpha \iota$ and the Latin text (autem) et. D F includes the word illum in the Latin text, reading autem illum et. While F attests the same Greek text as G, D adds the word avtov, which matches the Latin word included by D F but omitted by G. Therefore, D has both Latin and Greek counterparts, F includes the Greek word without its Latin counterpart, and G has neither word. It is possible that a common Greek ancestor of G F omitted $\alpha 0 \tau o v$ while the Latin text attested illum as seen in F . Then when G was produced, the creator of the manuscript dropped the Latin word because it had no Greek equivalent.

In 1 Tim 1:9, the texts of D F G diverge in Greek and Latin. G attests the Latin text (est) posita sed iniustis aute ( $m$ ) et and the Greek text $\varepsilon \iota \tau \alpha 1 A \lambda \lambda \alpha \nu 0 \mu \circ \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon \kappa \alpha 1$. The scribe of G writes the Greek word A $\lambda \lambda$ and then strikes a line through it leaving the Latin word sed without a counterpart. The deleted word, $\alpha \lambda \lambda[\alpha]$ appears in F, which also attests sed in its Latin text. D attests neither $\alpha \lambda \lambda \alpha$ in its Greek text nor sed in its Latin text. This implies that an ancestor of G F added the Latin and Greek words, but the creator of G thought it best to delete $\alpha \lambda \lambda \alpha$ leaving sed without a Greek counterpart. However, it is also uncertain whether or not the creator of G deleted this word from his own Greek exemplar or if he anticipated it because of the Latin text and deleted it after he noticed that it wasn't in his exemplar.

### 3.4.3 Asymmetrical Texts

There are instances in which the creator of G adds or omits a word in the Greek or Latin text resulting in a word without a counterpart. For instance, in 1 Tim 1:7, D F G attest the Greek
text $\mu \eta \tau \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \rho \iota \tau \imath \omega v$. They attest the same Latin text neque de quibus with the exception that G inserts the word que after neque turning a prepositional phrase into a relative clause leaving que without a Greek counterpart. Another example occurs in 1 Tim 2:10. D G F attest the same Greek word $\theta \varepsilon o \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon i \alpha v$ spelled in a variety of ways. They all attest pietatem in the Latin text, but G inserts $d i$ before it. In 1 Tim 4:9, D G F attest similar Greek texts. G attests $\alpha \pi \mathrm{o} \delta \mathrm{o} \chi \eta \varsigma \alpha \xi 1 \omega \varsigma$, and D F have variations in spelling. D F attest the Latin text acceptione dignus. G attests the same but adds in to the end of the first word but adds no counterpart to the Greek text. In 1 Tim 2:9, D G F attest the same Greek word $\omega \sigma \alpha v \tau \omega \varsigma$ as well as the same Latin word similiter. However, before similiter, G inserts the letter $o$, which appears to have no Greek counterpart but is also potentially a result of the editor's conforming the Latin text to match the $\omega$ of the Greek text.

### 3.4.4 Scribal Notation

There are also instances in which scribal notations made by the creator of $G$ appear as though they were a part of the text itself. In 1 Tim 6:10, D G F attest the Greek reading oסvvols $\pi \mathrm{o} \lambda \lambda \alpha ı \varsigma . \mathrm{D}$ F attest the Latin reading doloribus multis. G attests the reading doloribus multis (id est) sollicitudinis. The additional words id est sollicitudinis are not a part of the text proper but are meant as an explanation or commentary on the text, elaborating on what is meant by doloribus.

### 3.4.5 Additions and Omissions in D F

As has been observed already, D F add and omit words as well as G. For example, in 1 Tim $1: 2, \mathrm{D}$ G F attest an identical Latin text patre et xpo. They also attest the same Greek text $\pi \alpha \tau \rho \circ \varsigma$ $\kappa \alpha \imath \chi \rho v$, with the exception that the corrector of D inserts $\eta \mu \omega v$ after $\pi \alpha \tau \rho o \varsigma$. In the very same
verse, D G F attest the same Greek text $\varepsilon \lambda \varepsilon o \varsigma$ ï $\eta \nu \eta$ —with a slight divergence in spelling. D G attest the Latin phrase misericordia pax. F inserts the Latin conjunction et in the middle of the Latin phrase-misericordia et pax.

Sometimes the Latin and Greek texts have corresponding words in D or F but not G. In 1 Tim 3:7. D G F attest the same Latin text, et in laqueum. Whereas G F attests the Greek text к $\alpha$, $\pi \alpha \gamma \varepsilon \varepsilon \delta \alpha$, D includes a the presposition $\varepsilon 1 \varsigma$ as a correspondent to the Latin $i n$, reading $\kappa \alpha \iota \varepsilon 1 \varsigma$ $\pi \alpha \gamma \iota \delta \alpha$. In 1 Tim 3:12, G F attest the same Greek and Latin texts $\delta 1 \alpha \kappa o v o l ~ \delta \varepsilon \varepsilon \sigma \tau \omega \sigma \alpha v-$ though G has a scribal error-and diaconi autem sint, respectively. D omits the postpositive in both texts. In 1 Tim 4:8, D G F attest the Latin text utilis est promissionem. G F attest the Greek text $\omega \varphi \varepsilon \lambda \iota \mu \sigma \varsigma \varepsilon \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 1 \alpha v$. D inserts $\varepsilon \sigma \tau \downarrow v$ between the two words creating a counterpart for the Latin word est. In 1 Tim 2:1, G F attest the same Latin text primum fieri and the same Greek text $\pi \rho \omega \tau \operatorname{\tau } \pi \mathrm{ot} \mathrm{\varepsilon} \varepsilon \sigma \theta \alpha \mathrm{l}$. D also attests the same text but inserts the words omnium and $\pi \alpha \nu \tau \omega v$ after primum and $\pi \rho \omega \tau$ ov respectively. Again, in 1 Tim 3:7, D G F attest the same Latin text, et in laqueum. Whereas G F attests the Greek text $\kappa \alpha \iota \pi \alpha \gamma \varepsilon \varepsilon \delta \alpha, \mathrm{D}$ includes a the preposition $\varepsilon ו \varsigma$ as a correspondent to the Latin in, reading $\kappa \alpha \iota \varepsilon \iota \varsigma \pi \alpha \gamma \iota \delta \alpha$.

### 3.4.6 Conclusions

If $G$ adds or omits a word, it is likely that the same thing will happen in both the Greek and Latin texts. If D F utilize two Latin words to represent a single Greek word, G is likely to change it to one. This is the case with all parts of speech. For instance, if a preposition is introduced, the case of the object is aptly revised, which means that the addition of a word might have ramifications for the other words around it. This kind of revision also happens when the scribe shifts between relative clauses and participles.

### 3.5 Greek and Latin Words Replaced

In many instances, the manuscripts D F G diverge in vocabulary. The table below shows where one word has been used in place of another with reference to the Latin and Greek texts of all three manuscripts.

Table 10. Words Replaced

| Verse | Lang. | G | D | F |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1,9 | lat. | non subditis impiis | non [obaudientibus et] inpiis | non subditis impiis |
|  | gr. | $\alpha v$ ӥлт $<\kappa \tau \circ$ ¢̧ Aб\&ßعбıv | $\alpha v 0 \pi \tau \alpha \kappa \tau о$ ¢ Aб\&ßعбıv | аvvлтактоाऽ Абєßєбıv |
| 1,16 | lat. | exemplum | exemplum | [informatione(m)] |
|  | gr. | ข̈лотטлюбı | vлотขл $\omega \sigma$ v | ขлотขл $\omega \sigma$ เข |
| 1,20 | lat. | erudiantur | disciplinam accipiant | discant |
|  | gr. | $\pi \varepsilon \delta \varepsilon v \theta \omega \sigma \downarrow$ | $\pi \alpha ı \delta \varepsilon v \theta \omega \sigma \iota$ | $\pi \varepsilon \delta \varepsilon v \theta \omega \sigma \iota v$ |
| 2,8 | lat. | cogitationibus | disceptatione | disceptatione |
|  | gr. | $\delta i \alpha \lambda \sigma \gamma \varepsilon 1 \sigma \mu \omega \nu$ |  | $\delta 1 \alpha \lambda \sigma \gamma \varepsilon 1 \sigma \mu \omega v$ |
| 2,11 | lat. | [in] omni [subiectione] | cum omni obsequio | cum omni subiectione |
|  | gr. | عv $\pi \alpha \sigma \eta$ v $\pi$ о $\tau \alpha \gamma \eta$ | $\varepsilon v\left[{ }^{*} \pi \alpha \sigma \varepsilon\right]\left[{ }^{\text {c }} \pi \alpha \sigma \eta\right]$ v $\pi$ о $\tau \alpha \gamma \eta$ | عv $\pi \alpha \sigma \eta$ v $\pi 0 \tau \alpha \gamma \eta$ |
| 2,12 | lat. | dominari i(n) uirum | dominari [supra] uirum | dominari in uirum |
|  | gr. | $\lambda v \theta \varepsilon v \tau \varepsilon เ v ~ \alpha v \delta \rho \alpha \varsigma$ | $\alpha v \theta \varepsilon v \tau \varepsilon เ v ~ \alpha v \delta \rho \alpha s$ | $\lambda v \theta \varepsilon v \tau \varepsilon เ \nu \alpha v \delta \rho \alpha s$ |
| 2,14 | lat. | facta (est) | Fuit | fuit |
|  | gr. | $\gamma \varepsilon \gamma$ ¢vev | $\gamma \varepsilon \gamma$ ¢vev | \%oүovev |
| 2,15 | lat. | filior(um) generatione(m) | filiorum creationem | filiorum generationem |
|  | gr. | тєкขоүovias | тєкขoүovias | т\&кvoүovias |
| 3,2 | lat. | inrreprehensibilem | inreprehensibile | [sine crimine] |
|  | gr. | $\alpha \nu \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \iota \lambda \eta \mu \pi \tau \circ \nu$ | $\alpha \nu \varepsilon \pi \downarrow \lambda \eta \mu \pi \tau \circ \nu$ | $\alpha \nu \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \iota \lambda \eta \mu \pi \tau \circ \nu$ |
| 3,4 | lat. | habentum subditos | habentum [in obsequio] | habentum subditos |
|  | gr. | $\varepsilon \chi 0 \vee \tau \alpha \cdot \varepsilon \nu v \pi о \tau \alpha \gamma \eta$. | $\varepsilon \chi 0 v \tau \alpha$ عv v $\pi$ ¢ $\tau \alpha \gamma \eta$ |  |


| 3,8 | lat. | modestos | graues | pudicos |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | gr. | б¢ $\mu$ vovs | б\& $\mu$ vovs | б\& $\mu$ vovs |
| 3,9 | lat. | myst(er)ium | [sacramentum] | mysterium |
|  | gr. | $\mu \mathrm{vo} \mathrm{\tau} \mathrm{\eta} \mathrm{\rho ıov}$ | $\mu \mathrm{vo} \mathrm{\tau} \mathrm{\eta pıov}$ | $\mu \mathrm{vo} \mathrm{\tau} \mathrm{\eta pıov}$ |
| 3,11 | lat. | castas | uerecundas | pudicos |
|  | gr. | $\sigma \varepsilon \mu v \alpha s$ | обر ${ }^{\text {vas }}$ | обиvas |
| 4,1 | lat. | seductorib(us) [et] doctrinis | [erroris] doctrinis | seductoribus [et] doctrinis |
|  | gr. | $\pi \lambda \alpha v o 1 s ~ \kappa \alpha ı$ $\delta i \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda_{1 \alpha 1}$ |  | $\pi \lambda \alpha v o 1 \varsigma ~ \kappa \alpha ı$ $\delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha 1 s$ |
| 4,6 | lat. | adsecutus es | [subsecutus] est | assecutus es |
|  | gr. | $\pi \alpha \rho \eta \kappa о \lambda$ оиӨךбаs |  |  |
| 4,10 | lat. | saluator | [salutaris] | saluator |
|  | gr. | $\sigma \omega \tau \eta \rho$ | $\sigma \omega \tau \eta \rho$ | $\sigma \omega \tau \eta \rho$ |
| 5,8 | lat. | et maxime domesticor(um) | [ex] maxime domesticorum | et maxime domesticorum |
|  | gr. | $\kappa \alpha 1 \mu \alpha \lambda 1 \sigma \tau \alpha$ оıкı $\omega \nu$ | $\kappa \alpha \imath \mu \alpha \lambda_{1 \sigma \tau \alpha}\left[{ }^{c} \tau \omega v\right]$ <br>  | $\kappa \alpha \downarrow \mu \alpha \lambda_{1 \sigma \tau} \alpha$ оюкı $\omega v$ |
| 5,10 | lat. | tribulantibus | tribulantibus | tribulatione (m) patientibus |
|  | gr. | $\theta \lambda 1 \beta$ о $\mu$ عvors | $\theta \lambda 1 \beta$ O $\mu \varepsilon$ Vols | $\theta \lambda 1 \beta$ ¢ $\mu$ vols |
| 6,1 | lat. | arbitrentur | habeant | arbitrantur |
|  | gr. | $\eta \gamma / \sigma \theta \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | $\eta \gamma 1 \sigma \theta \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | $\eta \gamma 1 \sigma \theta \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ |
| 6,4 | lat. | nascunti | nascuntur | [oriuntur] |
|  | gr. | $\gamma \mathrm{lvE} \mathrm{\tau} \alpha \downarrow$ | [ $\left.{ }^{*} \gamma \varepsilon \nu v \varepsilon v \nu \tau \alpha 1\right]$ [ ${ }^{\mathrm{c}} \gamma \varepsilon \nu v \omega v$ ] | $\gamma \mathrm{lv} \mathrm{\varepsilon}$ ¢ $\alpha 1$ |
| 6,8 | lat. | [tegîmenta] | [uestitum] | [tagamur] |
|  | gr. | бкє $\pi \alpha \sigma \mu \alpha \tau \alpha$ | $\sigma \kappa \varepsilon \pi \alpha \sigma \mu \alpha \tau \alpha$ | бкєлак $\mu \alpha \tau \alpha$ |
| 6,10 | lat. | quida(m) | quidam | [quidem] |
|  | gr. | tives | Tives | tives |


| 6,11 | lat. | mansuetudinem | mansuetudinem | mansuetudinem |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  | gr. | $\pi \rho \alpha v \pi \alpha \theta 1 \alpha v$ | $\left[{ }^{*} \pi \rho \alpha v \tau \eta \tau \alpha\right]\left[{ }^{\circ} \pi \rho \alpha o \tau \eta \tau \alpha\right]$ | $\pi \rho \alpha v \pi \alpha \theta 1 \alpha v$ |

### 3.5.1 G Against D F

Whereas the Greek texts of D G F are very similar to one another, there is a much higher degree of divergence among their Latin texts. There are instances in which they all attest different readings and others in which two of the manuscripts attest something contrary to the other, which means that often $G$ will diverge from both $D$ and $F$. For instance, in 1 Tim 2:11, D G F attest the same Greek text $\varepsilon v \pi \alpha \sigma \eta ~ v \pi o \tau \alpha \gamma \eta$ but diverge in the Latin text. Instead of the preposition cum, as attested by D F, G includes in, the same word found in the Greek text and presumably forming a similar function with the ablative. The creator of $G$ has likely manipulated the text so that the Latin and Greek prepositions would match. Unlike G F, D attests the Latin word obsequio. Yet, the vulgate reading attested by G F appears to have greater similarity with the Greek word $v \pi о \tau \alpha \gamma \eta$.

G attests readings against D F in a variety of places. This is the result either of the creator's own manipulation of the text or of the Latin exemplar which he utilized. In 1 Tim 1:20, G attests erudiantur, which, like the corresponding Greek verb $\pi \varepsilon \delta \varepsilon v \theta \omega \sigma ı v(\pi \alpha \iota \delta \varepsilon v \theta \omega \sigma ı v)$, is a present subjunctive passive form. D F attest the Latin readings disciplinam accipant and discant, respectively. Both are present subjunctive active verbs. The reading in D consists of a third -io verb, accipio, conjugated as a third $-o$, with the accusative form of disciplina. Whereas D F incorporate the stem disc- in the active voice, G uses erud- in the passive. Because the Latin lexeme attested by G is different from that attested by D F, the creator of G must have either changed the lexeme himself or transcribed it from a Latin exemplar which differs from both D and F .

Further evidence of such a Latin exemplar appears in 1 Tim 2:12. G F attest the same Latin and Greek texts dominari in uirum and $\lambda v \theta \varepsilon v \tau \varepsilon เ v ~ \alpha v \delta \rho \alpha \varsigma$ respectively. Whereas the first Greek word in G F is misspelled, D attests the correct spelling $\alpha v \theta \varepsilon v \tau \varepsilon ı v \alpha v \delta \rho \alpha \varsigma$. Because $\lambda v \theta \varepsilon v \tau \varepsilon ı v$ is gibberish, the scribe of $G$ would not have been able to give a Latin counterpart using a lexicon. Also, in all three manuscripts the Latin prepositions are without a preposition in the Greek text. D attests a Latin text with a different preposition than G F, dominari supra uirum. In this example the Latin text of G shows more commonality with F than D .

A few other examples in which $G$ attest a reading against $D \mathrm{~F}$ are as follows. In 1 Tim 6:8, the creator of G uses a Latin word attested here by neither D nor F. D G F attest the same Greek word $\sigma \kappa \varepsilon \pi \alpha \sigma \mu \alpha \tau \alpha$-misspelled by F, but all diverge from each other in the Latin text. D attests uestitum, G attests tegîmenta, and F attests the vulgate reading quibus tagamur. Whereas D G attest synonyms, F attests a relative clause. In 1 Tim 6:1, D G F attests the Greek text $\eta \gamma \iota \sigma \theta \omega \sigma \alpha v$, an imperative. While G attests the Latin word arbitrentur, a subjunctive verb, F attests the indicative form arbitrantur. D attests a different Latin word altogether, habeant, which is also subjunctive. In 1 Tim 2:8, G F attest the Greek word $\delta 1 \alpha \lambda \sigma \gamma \varepsilon \iota \sigma \mu \omega v$, a genitive plural, while D attests $\delta 1 \alpha \lambda \gamma^{\prime}{ }^{2} \sigma \mu \mathrm{ov}$, the genitive singular form. D F attest the Latin word disceptatione, a feminine singular ablative noun, while $G$ substitutes it for cogitationibus, a feminine plural ablative noun. Therefore, D attests the singular in Latin and in Greek; F attests the singular in Latin and the plural in Greek; G attests the plural in Latin and in Greek. Both D and G have agreement in number between their Latin and Greek texts, while F does not.

Among the instances in which G diverges from both $D$ and $F$, the creator of $G$ is not always consistent with his lexical choice even when the same word appears again in close proximity. In 1 Tim 3:8, D G F attest the same Greek word $\sigma \varepsilon \mu \nu 0 v \varsigma$, but different Latin words, modestos,
graves, and pudicos, respectively. They are more or less synonymous with each other, and each of them is a masculine accusative plural form just like the Greek counterpart. The same Greek word appears again in $1 \mathrm{Tim} 3: 11$ but as an accusative feminine plural, $\sigma \varepsilon \mu v \alpha \varsigma$. Whereas F attests the same Latin lexeme as it did in 1 Tim 3:8, pudicos, D G attest different lexemes, uerecundas and castas, respectively. Again, this difference might be the result of the creator of G creating his own text, or the reading might have arisen from a Latin exemplar. If the former were true, would the context of the passage be enough to cause the creator of $G$ to use two different Latin words for the same Greek word? It appears that more evidence suggests the latter.

### 3.5.2 G Agrees with D against F

Again, D G F share much commonality in their Greek texts, but there are instances in which G D agree, using similar lexemes, against F. For example, in 1 Tim 1:16, D G attest the same Greek and Latin texts $v \pi \sigma \tau v \pi \omega \sigma v$ and exemplum respectively. F attests the same Greek reading but diverges in the Latin text with informationem. This is also a divergence from the vulgate reading deformationem. Again, in 1 Tim 6:10, D G F attest the Greek word $\tau \imath v \varepsilon \varsigma, ~ a ~$ nominative masculine plural noun, which is aligned with the Latin word quida(m), a nominative masculine singular/plural noun, which is also attested by D. F attests the Latin word quidem, an adverb.

In the following example there is a common Latin root among the three manuscripts. In 1 Tim 5:10, D G F attests the Greek text $\theta \lambda \_\beta$ ousvors, a present passive participle dative plural. While F attests the Latin text tribulatione ( $m$ ) patientibus, a present active participle dative plural and a direct object, D G attest tribulantibus, a present active participle dative plural from the stem of the direct object attested by F.

There are also examples in which D G agree against F, but they still diverge from one another. One instance occurs in 1 Tim 3:2. D G F attest the same Greek text $\alpha \nu \varepsilon \pi \lambda \lambda \eta \mu \pi \tau \sigma v$ with a spelling difference in G F. D G attest a similar Latin text inreprehensibile and inrreprehensibilem, respectively, with a single word matching the Greek text. This is in contrast to F which attests the two-word phrase sine crimine. The above examples give the impression that the Latin text of G is closer to D than to F , but there are plenty of counter examples as well.

### 3.5.3 G Agrees with F against D

In many cases, the Latin text of G appears to be more similar to F than it does to D . In 1 Tim 4:1, D G F attest the Greek text $\pi \lambda \alpha v o r \varsigma ~ \kappa \alpha ı ~ \delta i \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha 1$, though the original hand of D omits $\kappa \alpha 1$. G F attest the Latin text seductoribus et doctrinis. D attests the Latin text erroris doctrinis, which is the vulgate reading without the conjunction comparable to the original Greek hand. Here the Latin and Greek texts of G F agree against D. Again, in 1 Tim 1:9, G attests the Latin text non subditis impiis and the Greek text $\alpha v \ddot{\pi} \pi \tau \alpha \kappa \tau \circ \varsigma \varsigma A \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon \sigma ı v$, which is also attested by D F. Whereas F attests the same Latin text as G, D reads non obaudientibus et inpiis, replacing subditis with obaudientibus et, which might be considered a closer equivalent lexically to the Greek word $\alpha v v \pi \tau \alpha \kappa \tau$ oıs. In 1 Tim 2:15, D G F attest the same Greek text $\tau \varepsilon \kappa v o \gamma o v i \alpha \varsigma . ~ G ~ F ~$ attest the same Latin text filiorum generationem. D attests filiorum creationem, which does not appear as comparable to $\tau \varepsilon \kappa v o \gamma o v i \alpha \varsigma$.

In 1 Tim 3:4, D G F attest the same Greek text $\varepsilon \chi o v \tau \alpha \varepsilon v v \pi o \tau \alpha \gamma \eta$. Whereas G F attest the Latin text habentum subditos, D attests the Latin text habentum in obsequio, which, mirroring the Greek text, includes the prepositional phrase. This is odd for G in that it does not attest the Latin counterpart to the Greek preposition. It is doubtful that the creator of G would have
omitted such a word had it been attested by his Latin exemplar. Had he created the Latin text himself, from a lexicon, he certainly would have added it. The opposite occurs in 1 Tim 3:9. D G F attest the same Greek word $\mu v \sigma \tau \eta \rho \iota o v$. Whereas D attests the Latin word sacramentum, G F attest mysterium, a transliteration of the Greek word.

These variations do affect the text to differing degrees. For example, in 1 Tim 4:10, D G F attest the Greek text $\sigma \omega \tau \eta \rho$, and G F attest the Latin equivalent saluator. Yet, D attests the Latin word salutaris, which gives the text a different meaning.

### 3.5.4 Conclusions

This section has highlighted the lexical variation in the Latin texts of D G F supporting further that, even in the midst of textual manipulation on a variety of levels, the creator of G not only intends for the Latin text to remain autonomous, but he is likely working from a Latin exemplar. At times, he uses lexemes that appear in neither D nor F , and yet in other instances his lexical choice agrees with one manuscript against another.

### 3.6 Revisions of Phrases and Clauses

As noted above, the Greek and Latin texts of G are often adapted to match each other. So far, the discussion has revolved around isolated instances of word placement and revision rarely considering the wider phrase or even clause in which it might appear. In fact, some of these phenomena appear together and even affect each other. There has already been some discussion about the revision of phrases above (see sections 2.2.4 and 3.4.1). The following discussion focusses on several instances in which $G$ revises phrases and clauses in their entirety.

For example, in 1 Tim 1:3, there are changes to vocabulary, spelling, a case ending, and verb forms. G attests the following:
sicut rogaui te remanere in ephesso ${ }^{i} i$ abiens $t c u(m)$ irem in macedoniam
 In the first instance, the subjunctive form ut remaneres has been replaced by the infinitive remanere, matching the Greek infinitive form $\pi \rho o \sigma \mu \varepsilon ı v \alpha 1$. Like G, D also uses the infinitive form remanere and drops $u t$, reflecting the Greek text. Therefore, this graecism is likely not original to G. In the second instance, in is inserted before ephesso to match the $\varepsilon v$ preceding $\varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \omega$. The place name ephesso also reflects the Greek spelling with the addition of an $s$ and even maintains the Greek case ending $o$ while the proper Latin ending $i$ is preserved as an alternate reading. Alternatively, D latinizes $\varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \omega$ by omitting a $\sigma$ but maintains the Greek case ending. In the third instance, the vulgate reading cum irem is maintained as an alternative but is preceded by abiens as to more precisely represent the Greek $\pi о \rho \varepsilon v o \mu \varepsilon v o \varsigma ~ i n ~ m e a n i n g ~ a n d ~ f o r m . ~$

In 1 Tim 1:11, G attests the following Greek reading $\mathrm{O} \varepsilon \pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon v \theta \eta \nu \varepsilon \gamma \omega$ and the Latin reading quod creditus sum ego. D F attest the same Greek reading but the Latin reading quod credit(um) est mihi, which is a third person singular perfect passive construction with the first person singular dative personal pronoun. The Latin reading in $G$ has been revised, consisting of a first person singular perfect passive construction and a first person nominative singular personal pronoun. to conform to the forms found in the Greek text. This is similar to the Greek firstperson singular aorist passive verb with the first person nominative singular personal pronoun. This is also an example of graecism in the Latin text.

Another example occurs in 1 Tim 1:13. Outside of spelling divergence, D G F attest the same Greek text, but their Latin texts vary. The Greek text is transcribed along with the Latin
texts of D G F below.

Glat: me primum (con)sistente(m) blasphemu(m) et $p(e r)$ secutore $(m)$ et iniuriosu(m)
D: qui prius fueram blasphemus et persecutor et iniuriosus
F: $\quad$ qui prius fui plasphemus \& p(er)secutor \& contumeliosus
Outside of orthographic variation there are two major differences between the Latin texts of D and F -the verb fueram/fui and the final noun iniuriosus/contumeliosus. The first is the difference between a pluperfect indicative active, attested by D , and a perfect active indicative, attested by F . The second difference is a matter of change in lexeme. Otherwise, both are adverbial clauses beginning with a relative adverb and including a past tense first person indicative verb with a string of nominative nouns. Though $G$ attests the same lexemes as $D$ (and most of F), the syntax has been revised to match that of the Greek text. The whole clause is in the accusative case with a participle instead of an indicative verb, making this the graecization of an entire clause.

In 1 Tim 4:8, D G F attest the Greek text $\tau \eta \varsigma v o v \kappa \alpha ı \tau \eta \varsigma \mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda o v \sigma \eta \varsigma$. Below is the Greek text aligned with Latin texts as attested by D G F.

Ggr.: $\tau \eta \varsigma$ vov каı $\tau \eta \varsigma \mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda$ оvoŋऽ
Glat.: p(re)sentis et futurae
D: quae nunc est et futurae
F: quae e(st) nunc et futurae
Whereas D F attest a relative clause, G matches the Latin text to the Greek text by creating word for word equivalents, a clear graecization of the Latin text. There is a similar ocurrance in 1 Tim 4:16. D G F attest the Greek text $\alpha \kappa 0 v o v \tau \alpha \varsigma ~ \sigma o v . ~ D ~ F ~ a t t e s t ~ t h e ~ L a t i n ~ t e x t ~ e o s ~ q u i ~ t e ~ a u d i u n t . ~$

G has revised this phrase with the Latin text audientes te, which mirrors the Greek reading with the participle and pronoun, another graecization in the Latin text.

There are also instances in which D F attest Latin clauses that are closer to the Greek text than the Latin text of G. In 1 Tim 5:6, D G F attest the Greek text $\zeta \omega \sigma \alpha \tau \varepsilon \theta v \eta \kappa \varepsilon v$. D attests the Latin text ac it uiuens mortua est, and F attests $e(s t)$ uiuens mortua est. Both Latin texts, like the Greek text, attest the participle form of the first verb and the perfect indicative of the second verb. Unlike the Greek text, G attests the Latin text uiuit mortua est, rendering both verbs as indicatives. However, this allows for the creator of G to align the Latin and Greek texts word for word.

### 3.6.1 Conclusions

Whereas the previous sections highlighted the individual instances of semiotic variation within G, this final section has illustrated the same on a slightly larger scale. The combination of alterations within the text reveals that these phenomena are not scarcely strewn about but are rather very common, almost ubiquitously so, and often intermingled with one another. Whereas graecization of the Latin text is common, it is also absent in places where one might expect to see it, such as in instances of graecism in D F.

### 3.7 Chapter Conclusion

This semiotic analysis has illustrated the variety of ways in which the creator of $G$ has manipulated the Latin text. When compared to D F it is observed that, in many places, G incorporates Latin terminations which mirror the Greek text thereby affecting Latin syntax, as seen in section 3.1.1 (see 1 Tim 3:13). The word order has also been changed as the result of a variety of factors and is often determined by the Greek text, as seen in section 3.2 (see 1 Tim
$2: 13 ; 6: 12$ ). The postpositive mismatches force the creator of $G$ to give preference to certain kinds of alignment over others. When there is graecism in the Latin text, G still maintains proper Latin syntax when possible, even if it results in a mismatch, as seen in section 3.3.1 (see 1 Tim 6:2). If G adds or omits a word, it is likely that the same thing will happen in both the Greek and Latin texts, as seen in section 3.4.2 (1 Tim 4:10). At times, the creator of $G$ uses lexemes that appear in neither D nor F, and yet in other instances his lexical choice agrees with one manuscript against another, as seen in sections 3.5.1, 3.5.2, and 3.5.3 (see 1 Tim 1:20; 3:8; 4:1). It is unclear if these idiosyncrasies are derived from the Latin exemplar or if they were invented by the creator of G, but, because of the incredible variety of divergence from D and F and the relationship of the Latin text to its Greek text, it is likely a combination of both.

## CHAPTER FOUR

## ALTERNATE (VEL) READINGS

One of the most striking features of the Latin text of G is its use of vel readings. These are alternative readings, often a single word, offered by the creator of the manuscript. Though most words in the Greek text have a single Latin word equivalent, in these instances, the reader is given multiple options separated by the vel symbol, t . Though it is a defining feature in the Latin text of G, something similar occurs in D as well. In fact, in 1 Tim 5:16, D attests the Latin text si quis fidelis uel si qua fidelis. In this case the Latin word uel separates the two readings, si quis fidelis and si qua fidelis.

The vel symbol is written in a very consistent way. Below is an image from 1 Tim 1:6. The vel symbol, t , is written on the first line between errantes and declinantes.

Image 10. Vel-Reading (1 Tim 1:6).


The chart below shows all 78 instances in which the symbol $\dagger$ appears in the Latin text of 1 Timothy, as attested by G, alongside the Greek counterpart. The chart also provides the Latin equivalents of D F for comparison.

Table 11. Vel Readings

| Verse | G lat. | G gr. | D lat. | F lat. |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1,3 | in ephesso ti | $\varepsilon v \varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \omega$ | ephesi | ephesi |
|  | abiens t cu(m) irem | $\pi \sigma \rho \varepsilon v \mu \varepsilon v o \varsigma$ | cum irem | cum irem |
| 1,6 | errantes t declinantes | $\alpha \sigma \tau 0 \chi \eta \sigma \alpha v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ | excidentes | aberrantes |
| 1,7 | dicunt t loquunt(ur) | $\lambda \varepsilon \gamma o v \sigma \iota v$ | dicunt | loquntur |



| 4,10 | $\exp ($ ro $)$ bramur t $\operatorname{maled}(\mathrm{ici}) \mathrm{m}(\mathrm{u}) \mathrm{r}$ | $\alpha \gamma \omega v \zeta \bigcirc \mu \mu \varepsilon \theta \alpha$ | inproperamur | maledicimus |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | q(uod) t q (uoniam) | Oпı | quoniam | quia |
| 4,12 | uerbo $t$ sermone | $\lambda$ оү $\omega$ | sermone | uerbo |
| 4,16 | mane ti(n)sta | Елı $\mu \varepsilon v \alpha 1$ | permane | insta |
| 5,4 | pie regere t colere t piare | $\varepsilon \cup \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon \tau$ | colere | regere |
| 5,6 | $\mathrm{i}(\mathrm{n})$ deliciis t deliciosa | $\sigma \pi \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \omega \sigma \alpha$ | in deliciis | in deliciis |
| 5,8 | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{on}) \mathrm{p}(\text { re }) \text { uide } \mathrm{t} \mathrm{n}(\text { on }) \mathrm{h}(\text { abe }) \mathrm{t} \\ & \text { cura }(\mathrm{m}) \end{aligned}$ | ov $\pi \rho 0$ vozı $\tau \alpha$ | curam non habet | curam non habet |
| 5,10 | omne t opus t bonu(m) t subsecuta est | $\pi \alpha \nu \tau \iota \varepsilon \rho \gamma \omega$ <br> $\alpha \gamma \alpha \theta \omega$ <br> $\varepsilon \pi \iota \kappa о \lambda о v \theta \eta \sigma \varepsilon v$ | omne opus bonum subsecuta est | omne opus bonum subsecuta est |
| 5,11 | adolescentiores t iuniores |  | adolescentiores | adolescentiores |
| 5,12 | irritauerunt trep(ro)bauer(un)t | $\eta \theta \varepsilon \tau \eta \sigma \alpha \nu$ | inritam fecerunt | irritam fecerunt |
| 5,13 | n (on) oportet $\mathrm{t} \mathrm{n}($ on $)$ esse t <br> $\mathrm{n}(\mathrm{on})$ oportentia | $\mu \eta \delta \varepsilon o v \tau \alpha$ | non oportet | non oportet |
| 5,14 | iuniores t adolescentiores | $\nu \varepsilon \omega \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma$ | adolescentiores | iuniores |
| 5,17 | laborantes tq(u)i p(rae)s(un)t | Ot колı $\omega$ vtes | qui laborant | quae laborant |
| 5,19 | excepto exceptis t nisi | Eкто弓 $\varepsilon 1 \mu \eta$ | nesi | nisi |
|  | duob(us) t tribus | $\delta$ vo $\eta \tau \rho \iota \omega v$ | duobus aut tribus | duobus aut tribus |
| 5,25 | op(er)a t facta | $\tau \alpha \varepsilon \rho \gamma \alpha$ | facto | facta |
|  | se h(abe)nt ta | в $\chi$ оv $\tau \alpha$ | se habent | se habent |
| 6,2 | hortare tobsecra | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \iota$ | hortare | hortare |
| 6,3 | accedet t adq(u)iescat | $\pi \rho о \sigma \varepsilon \rho \chi \varepsilon \tau \alpha \downarrow$ | adquiescat | adquiescit |
| 6,4 | i(n)flatus (est) t sup(er)bus | Tєтט¢ | inflatus est | sup(er)b(us) |
|  | languescit t egrotat | voomv | egrotat | languens |
|  | alt(er)catio t pugnas u(er)bor(um) |  | (om.) | t pugnas |
| 6,7 | q (uia) t q(uonia)m | O $\tau 1$ | quoniam | quia |
| 6,8 | uictu(m) t alimentu(m) | $\delta 1 \alpha \pi \rho \circ \varphi \eta \nu$ | uictum | alimenta |
| 6,9 | nam qui uolunt t uolentes (autem) | $\mathrm{O} \quad \delta \varepsilon$ ßоидонєvot | nam qui uolunt | nam qui uolunt |
|  | ditari t diuites fieri | $\pi \lambda$ оטтєıv | diuites fieri | diuites fieri |
| 6,11 | u(er)o t (autem) | $\delta \varepsilon$ | uero | uero |
| 6,12 | $\operatorname{adp}(\mathrm{re})$ hendere t imp(eratiuum) | Eлı $\lambda \alpha \beta$ ov | adpraehende | apprehende |
| 6,13 | p(rae)cipio tibi t contestor | Пароүүغ $\lambda \lambda \omega \nu$ | praecipio tibi | precipio tibi |
| 6,14 | in apparitionen t aduentu(m) | $\varepsilon \pi ı p \alpha v i \alpha s$ | aduentum | aduentum |
| 6,15 | qua(m) t que(m) | $\mathrm{H} v$ | quem | quem |
| 6,17 | ditant(um) t abundant(er) | $\pi \lambda$ Ovozi $\omega$ s | abundanter | abunde |
| 6,18 | diuites esse t sint | П入оขтєıรєıท | diuites sint | diuites fieri |


|  | facile t b(ene) tribuere esse | $\varepsilon v \mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha \delta o \tau o v \varsigma$ <br> $\varepsilon v v a \imath$ | facile tribunant | facile tribuere |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 6,20 | deuitans trepellens | $\varepsilon \kappa \tau \rho \varepsilon \pi \circ \mu \varepsilon v \circ \varsigma$ | deuitans | deuitans |
|  | falsi nominis t fallacis | $\psi \varepsilon v \delta \omega v v \mu \circ v$ | falsi nominis | falsi nominis |

### 4.1 Postpositive Mismatches with Alternative Readings

Postpositive mismatches were discussed above in section 3.3, but some examples of mismatch are more complicated than others. 1 Tim 4:7 is the first of three post-positive mismatches in 1 Timothy which also includes a vel reading. G reads:
ineptas (autem) t prophanas
Tovs $\delta \varepsilon \quad \beta \alpha ı \beta \eta \lambda o v \varsigma$
In this instance, the Greek and Latin postpositives are aligned, but they cause a mismatch elsewhere. The vel reading ineptas t prophanas is equated with the Greek text Tous $\beta \alpha_{\imath} \beta \eta \lambda$ ous. The creator has two words in Latin which match two words in Greek and a postpositive in between. By correctly placing the postpositive after the first word of each clause, the Greek article is separated from its noun-a normal occurrence, but the vel reading in the Latin text is also split. The first Latin word ineptas, which is an alternate reading given for the Greek word $\beta \alpha_{1} \beta \eta \lambda o v \varsigma$, is then aligned with the Greek definite article Tovs. This mismatch in particular treats the vel reading as if it were grammatically a part of the text as opposed to being extraneous. Each of the two alternatives given by G is attested by either D or F , prophanas autem and ineptas autem respectively.

The second postpositive mismatch including a vel reading is found in $1 \mathrm{Tim} 4: 8$ and is written below.
pietas autem tuero
H $\quad \delta \varepsilon \quad \varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha$

Unlike the previous example, the postpositive itself is given an alternative. Other than the vel reading, the format is the same as the majority of examples given in section 3.3.1. When G disagrees with D F it often better represents the Greek text, but this is an exception which may or may not be original to this manuscript. While D F attest autem, which is also closer in meaning to $\delta \varepsilon$, uero is attested by Ambrosiaster. ${ }^{1}$ In 1 Tim 6:11, G attests the Greek word $\delta \varepsilon$ and the Latin readings $u($ er $) o t$ (autem). In that instance, D F attest the former, but autem is a common Latin rendering of $\delta \varepsilon$ in G , so it is an obvious choice for a Latin alternate here.

The third postpositive mismatch which includes a vel reading occurs in 1 Tim 6:9. It is formatted in the following way:
nam qui uolunt t uolentes (autem)
Oı $\delta \varepsilon \beta$ ßои ${ }^{2} \mu \varepsilon v o 七$
In his edition, Matthaei places nam over Ot and $q u i$ over $\delta \varepsilon .{ }^{2}$ This gives the false impression that the alternate readings are uolunt and uolentes (autem). Upon observation of the manuscript, and as represented in the above transcription, nam is not placed over any individual word but between Ot and $\delta \varepsilon$ while qui uolunt t uolentes (autem) is written entirely over $\beta$ ov $\lambda^{\circ} \mu \varepsilon v o t$. Thus, the two alternative readings are nam qui uolunt and uolentes (autem).

D F attest the same Greek text as G-D has a variation in spelling $\beta$ ov $\lambda \boldsymbol{\mu} \mu \alpha v o-$ and the Latin text nam qui uolunt, which is the first option given by G. Whereas the first Latin phrase attested by G is also attested by D F, the second is adjusted to resemble the Greek text. The Latin verb form in the alternative reading, uolentes, has been changed from an indicative to a participle

[^12]matching the Greek verb form $\beta$ ov $\lambda \mathrm{o} \mu \varepsilon v o \mathrm{l}$ (see also section 4.4.1). The postpositive autem follows the verb. Had the second Latin reading been written without the first option, it might have looked like the previous postpositive mismatches aligned as the text below.
uolentes (autem)
Ot $\delta \varepsilon \quad$ ßои $\quad$ ousvor
The major difference between this mismatch and those found in 1 Tim 4:7 and 1 Tim 4:8 is the nature of the vel reading itself. In the previous two examples, the creator of $G$ offers alternate Latin words for a Greek word, but here he gives alternate phrases. Further this example is different from all of the others because the Latin and Greek texts are aligned by phrase instead of by individual word, which will be discussed further in section 4.4. In these instances, the creator of the manuscript treats the vel readings as if they were grammatically a part of the text as opposed to being extraneous.

### 4.2 Terminations with Alternative Readings

The creator of G offers alternative readings for Latin terminations. Many alternative Latin terminations are affected by the Greek text, while some are affected by the Latin text itself.
4.2.1 Alternative Readings Affected by the Greek Text

These termination changes are often affected by the termination of the Greek counterpart. For example, in 1 Tim 1:3, whereas D and F attest ephesi, G attests in ephesso ti, giving the proper Latin ending, $i$, as an alternate. The first reading in ephesso resembles the Greek counterpart $\varepsilon v \varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \omega$. The creator of G adds an $s$ to the base and ends the word with $o$. The scribe of D does the opposite. The original hand of D attests $\varepsilon \varphi \alpha \varepsilon \sigma \omega$ and the corrector attests $\varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \omega$. Both the original hand and the corrector subtract a $\sigma$ making the word resemble sits Latin
counterpart. There is manipulation of the Latin and Greek texts in both D and G .
Similar ending changes also occur with infinitives and participles. In 1 Tim 2:9, G reads ornare tornantes, whereas D F read ornant and ornantes, an indicative and a participle respectively. The first reading of $G$ matches the iotacized infinitive form of its Greek counterpart $\kappa о \sigma \mu v v$. There is a similar occurrence in 1 Tim 5:25. G attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau \alpha$ and the Latin readings se h(abe)nt ta. D F attest the reading se habent. The second Latin reading in G has an ending which is identical to the Greek word. This appears to be an example of graecism in the Latin text, but, unlike many other instances, the alternate word habenta is nonsensical. Similarly, in 1 Tim 5:6, both D and F attest in deliciis. G gives this option in addition to the alternative reading deliciosa, which matches the termination of its Greek counterpart $\sigma \pi \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \omega \sigma \alpha$. Not only are deliciosa and $\sigma \pi \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \omega \sigma \alpha$ both feminine predicate nominatives-the former an adjective and the latter a participle, but they have identical terminations: osa. As discussed above and in section 3.1.4, it is not uncommon for the creator of $G$ to mirror the Greek termination in the Latin text.

In 1 Tim 6:12, G attests the Greek word $\mathrm{E} \pi \downarrow \lambda \alpha \beta \mathrm{ov}$ and the Latin readings adp(re)hendere $t$ imp(eratiuum). Whereas, D F attest adpraehende and apprehende, which, like the Greek word attested by G, are imperative forms of synonymous verbs, the first Latin reading in $G$ is an infinitive. The second reading, imperatiuum, is not a true reading at all, but is rather a scribal notation that the imperative form of the Latin verb is also an acceptable reading (see also section 3.4.4).
4.2.2 Alternative Terminations Affected by the Latin Text Sometimes the termination differences in the Latin of G are not affected by the Greek text,
but rather by the Latin text itself. In 1 Tim 3:12, one set of alternative readings actually affects another set. The Latin text of G attests the readings filios $t$ filiis. D F read filios and filiis suis respectively. Each reading must be understood in the context of its own clause. All three manuscripts share a Greek text with only a single variation in F :
$\tau \varepsilon \kappa v \omega v$ к $\alpha \lambda \omega \varsigma$ (F: к $\alpha \lambda \omega v$ ) $\pi \rho о$ ӧб $\tau \alpha \mu \varepsilon v$ оı к $\alpha \iota \tau \omega v$ $̈ \delta \iota \omega v$ оıк $\omega v$
The Latin texts are as follows:
G: filios $t$ filiis bene regentes $t b(e n e) p(r a e)$ sint et suis domibus
D : filios bene regentes et suas domos
F: filiis suis bene praesint et domibus suis
Here it is clear that the change of endings in G is circumstantial and contingent upon the rest of the clause (see section 3.6). There are three places of divergence between $D$ and $F$, namely a verb and its two objects. While G offers alternate readings in the first two places of divergence between D and F , it gives no alternate in the third place but agrees with F , which has preserved a vulgate reading. Of interest here are the endings of filios and filiis as stated above. Note that neither ending matches that of the Greek counterpart $\tau \varepsilon \kappa v \omega v$, which, along with the other object in the clause, $\tau \omega v \ddot{i} \delta \omega v$ oוк $\omega v$, takes the genitive plural after its verb $\pi \rho o \ddot{\sigma} \tau \alpha \mu \varepsilon v o$.

The objects in D and F maintain the proper cases with respect to their verbs. In D , regentes takes the accusative plural, and, in F, praesint takes dative plurals-grammatically, it could take genitive plurals and therefore agree with the Greek text in form, but that would alter the meaning. All of this is to say that the case difference offered by G in filios and filiis is not a result of the Greek text but rather necessitated by the Latin clauses.

### 4.3 Lexemes with Alternative Readings

The creator of G moves beyond termination alternatives and, in many cases, even offers alternative Latin lexemes. Many of these lexemes are also attested by either D or F, but, at times, alternate lexemes are found in neither manuscript.

### 4.3.1 G Offers Lexemes from D F as Alternative Readings

Of the 78 instances in which the vel symbol appears in 1 Timothy, fifteen of them offer alternative Latin words which come directly from D and F with minimal variation. For example, in 1 Tim 1:7, G attests the Greek word $\lambda \varepsilon \gamma \sigma$ ovov and offers the Latin readings dicunt $t$ loquunt(ur). D attests the former reading, dicunt, and F attests the latter, loquuntur. Again, in 1 Tim 2:1, G attests the Greek word ove and the Latin readings ergo $\not$ tigit(ur). D attests the Latin reading ergo, and F attests igitur. In $1 \mathrm{Tim} 3: 1, \mathrm{G}$ attests the Greek word $\Pi_{1 \sigma \tau}$ ç and gives the Latin readings humanus $t$ fidelis. D attests the former Latin reading and F attests the latter, which is also more appropriate for the Greek text. This occurs in 1 Tim 1:7; 2:1,7,9,15; 3:1, 2; 4:6, 10, 12,$16 ; 6: 4,7,8$. The order of the alternative words given by G from D and F is varied.

As noted before, sometimes there is variation. In 1 Tim 2:15, G attests the Greek reading $\mu \varepsilon \omega \omega \sigma \varepsilon \omega v$ and the Latin readings (per)manserint t preueauerint. The initial reading is attested by F and the latter is attested by D-although it's missing some letters. Again, in the same verse, G attests the Greek word $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta$ and the Latin readings karitate $\dagger$ dilectione. D attests the first Latin reading—spelled with a $c$ instead of a $k$-and $F$ attests the latter reading. In 1 Tim 6:4, G attests the Greek reading vo $\sigma \omega v$ and the Latin readings languescit t egrotat. F attests the former reading, and D attests the latter. Though, whereas G attests the present indicative form, F attests the present active participle languens, which reflects the Greek form. In 1 Tim 6:8, G attests the

Greek word $\delta 1 \alpha \pi \rho o \varphi \eta \nu$, a misspelling of $\delta 1 \alpha \tau \rho \circ \varphi \eta \nu$, and the Latin readings uictu( $m$ ) $t$ alimentu $(m) . \mathrm{D}$ attests the former reading and F attests the latter, though in the plural, alimenta. Both readings in G reflect the accusative singular form of the Greek reading. F attests the same singular, misspelled form of the Greek word, but, unlike G, does not adapt its Latin counterpart.

A more complicated scenario occurs in $1 \mathrm{Tim} 3: 2$. G attests the Greek text $v \varepsilon \varphi \alpha \lambda \alpha \iota v$ $\sigma \omega \varphi \rho o v \alpha$ and gives the Latin readings sobrium t pudicu(m) sapientem. D attests sobrium prudentem, and F attests the same with an addition, reading sobrium prudentem pudicum. Whereas D F attest sobrium, and only F attests pudicum, in G they appear to be alternatives. G then gives sapientem as a reading instead of prudentem, which is found in D F.

The creator of G provides these alternative readings with some consistency. In 1 Tim 4:10, G attests the Greek word $\mathrm{O} \tau \iota$ and the Latin readings $q$ (uia) $t q$ (uoniam). The former Latin reading is attested by F and the latter by D . The same readings are also found in $1 \mathrm{Tim} 6: 7$ with the same abbreviations. Although Matthaei transcribes the first reading in 1 Tim 4:10 as quod and the same reading found in 1 Tim 6:7 as quia. ${ }^{3}$ In 1 Tim 6:7, G attests the Greek word O $\mathrm{O} \tau$ and the Latin readings $q$ (uia) $t q$ (uonia) $m$ with the same abbreviations found in $1 \mathrm{Tim} 4: 10$. As is also the case in 1 Tim 4:10, $F$ attests the former and $D$ the latter.

This is not to say that G is always consistent. In 1 Tim 3:16, whereas D F attest the Latin word sacramentum, G attests the readings sacramentu $(m) t$ myst $($ er $) i u(m)$. The second option given by G is a graecism in the Latin text meant to represent the corresponding Greek word $\mu v \sigma \tau \eta \rho \circ$. However, this is not the only place where this word appears in G or F. In 1 Tim 3:9, D G F also attest the Greek word $\mu v \sigma \tau \eta \rho \iota v$. Whereas D attests the Latin word sacramentum, G

[^13]F attest mysterium. In this second instance, unlike $1 \mathrm{Tim} 3: 16$, G offers no alternative reading.
Again, in 1 Tim 5:11, G attests the Greek word $\mathrm{N} \varepsilon \omega \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma$ and the Latin readings adolescentiores tiuniores. D F attest the first reading, while the second reading in G is synonymous. In 1 Tim 5:14, G attests the Greek reading veळtєpac and the Latin readings iuniores t adolescentiores. The same Greek and Latin readings are attested in 1 Tim 5:11, but the Latin readings appear in the reverse order. Whereas, in 1 Tim 5:11, D F attest adolescentiores, here D attests adolescentiores, F attests iuniores.

All of these examples highlight the places in which the Latin texts of D F diverge from each other. It appears that G is influenced by both Latin textual traditions.

### 4.3.2 G Offers Lexemes Beyond D F as Alternative Readings

The creator of G does not only limit alternative Latin words to those that are also attested by D and F . In many cases, G offers Latin readings attested by $\mathrm{D} F$ alongside those that are attested by neither. These Latin readings which are not attested by D F are often inspired by the Greek text. For example, in 1 Tim 1:12, G attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \chi \omega$ and the Latin readings ago t habeo. Whereas D F attest the Latin word ago, G departs from both by adding habeo, which is lexically congruent with the Greek counterpart. In 1 Tim 2:4, G attests the Greek word $\sigma \omega \theta \eta v \alpha 1$ and the Latin readings saluari t saluos fieri. Both readings contain passive infinitives as found in the Greek text. Whereas D F attest the second reading, G also offers a single word option to better match the Greek counterpart. In 1 Tim 6:2, G attests the Greek word $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \iota$ and the Latin readings hortare tobsecra. D F both attest hortare. The reading found in D F is a passive imperative, whereas the other reading attested by G is active like the Greek counterpart. In 1 Tim 6:20, G attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \kappa \tau \rho \varepsilon \pi \sigma \mu \varepsilon v o \zeta$ and the Latin readings deuitans trepellens. D F
attest the former Latin reading. The second reading might be closer in meaning to the Greek participle.

In 1 Tim 2:10, the Latin lexeme itself is split to more accurately represent the Greek word. The creator of G gives an alternate reading for part of a lexeme. G attests the Greek word $\theta \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha \nu$ and the Latin readings di pietatem $t$ cultum. D F attest pietatem. By adding di to these readings, $G$ better represents the initial part of the Greek word $\theta \varepsilon o \sigma \varepsilon \beta ı \alpha v$. The Latin word cultum is then used as an alternate to represent the remaining meaning of the Greek word. This also occurs in 1 Tim 4:6. G attests the Greek word $\ddot{\pi} \pi \sigma \tau \bullet \varepsilon \mu \varepsilon v o \varsigma$ and the Latin readings sub $t$ $p($ rae )ponens $t p(r o) p o n e n s . ~ D ~ a n d ~ F ~ a t t e s t ~ p r o p o n e n s ~ a n d ~ p r o p o n e s i s ~ r e s p e c t i v e l y, ~ b o t h ~$ resembling the latter reading in G . The first Latin reading in G , sub $t p($ rae $)$ ponens, which is broken into two parts by the vel symbol, corresponds to the prefix and root of the Greek word in meaning and form. The Latin sub is equated with the Greek $\ddot{u} \pi \mathrm{o}$.

At times, the assimilation of the Latin text to the Greek text also causes odd readings in the Latin text of G. For instance, in 1 Tim 2:10, G attests the Greek word $\gamma v v \alpha ı \xi \varepsilon ı v$. Whereas D F attest the Latin word mulieres, which is to be expected, G attests the Latin text mulieres $t$ $i(n) f i(n i t i u u s)$. Like D F, G offers the obvious reading but also includes infinitiuus as an alternate reading. This is not really a true alternate reading but a scribal notation calling for an infinitive form of this noun, which would be nonsensical (see also section 3.4.4). This may be a result of the itacism at the end of the Greek word, which the scribe seems to have mistaken for an infinitive ending.

Sometimes, there appears to be confusion in spelling highlighting odd relationships among the Latin readings of D G F. For example, in 1 Tim 1:9, G attests the Greek word $\pi \alpha \tau \rho o \lambda \omega \alpha / \varsigma$ and offers the Latin readings parricidis t patricidis. Whereas, D and F attest the second reading,

D includes an extra $i$ in the ending. Again, in $1 \mathrm{Tim} 3: 3$, G attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \pi เ \varepsilon ı \kappa \eta v$ and gives mitem t modestu(m) as alternate Latin readings. D F attest molestum and modestum respectively. Whereas the reading in D must be a scribal error, the first reading given by G appears to be synonymous to the one given by F and intended by D. Something similar occurs in 1 Tim 6:4. G attests the Greek word $\lambda$ ojo $\mu \alpha \chi 1 \alpha$ and the Latin readings alt(er)catio t pugnas $u(e r) b o r(u m)$. D maintains the Greek reading but omits the Latin reading altogether. F attests the second Latin reading found in $G$ and precedes it with what appears to be either a vel symbol or a lowercase ampersand. G also offers additional alternative readings. There are marginal notes, which read $\lambda_{0 \gamma} \boldsymbol{\gamma} \alpha \chi_{1} \alpha$ with pugna $u(e r) \operatorname{bor}(u m)$ and $\lambda \sigma \gamma о \mu \alpha \chi \circ \varsigma \alpha \gamma \alpha v$ written underneath. In 1 Tim 6:14, G attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \pi \iota \varphi \alpha \nu 1 \alpha \varsigma$ and the Latin readings in apparitionem $t$ aduentu( $m$ ). D F attest the latter Latin reading. The first Latin reading in G makes sense in the context of the verse, but it carries a different meaning than its Greek counterpart as well as the other Latin reading. It is possible that the scribe confused this noun, apparitio, with the noun apparate, which would carry a comparable meaning to the other readings. In 1 Tim 6:15, G attests the Greek word $\mathrm{H} v$ and the Latin readings $q u a(m) t$ que(m). D F attest the latter reading.
 also feminine and therefore possibilities. In the Latin text, confessione ( $m$ ) is feminine, mandatu $(m)$ is neuter, apparitionem is feminine, and aduentu $(m)$ is masculine. Because D F attest quem, it is clear that the intended antecedent is aduentum. It is possible that the antecedent is confessione $(m)$, but more likely that qua $(m) t$ que $(m)$ corresponds directly to the previous vel reading apparitionem $\dagger$ aduentu( $m$ ).

In 1 Tim 1:9-10, there are alternative readings given along with a variation in word order. D G F attest the same Greek reading found below with the Latin readings.

Glat.: homicidis impudicus t fornicariis masculor(um) stupratorib(us) t(con)cubitoribus.
Dlat.: masculorum concubitores homicidiis inpudicis
Flat.: homicidis • fornicariis • masculorum concubitoribus
As can be seen from comparing the readings, there are two sets of alternative readings, impudicus $t$ fornicariis and stupratorib(us) $\ell$ (con)cubitoribus. The readings of the first set come from $D$ and $F$, respectively, though $G$ attests the nominative form of the reading in $D$. The second set of readings includes stupratorib(us) attested by neither D nor F. G follows the same word order as F , which is also the word order of the Greek text.

In 1 Tim 6:13, G attests the Greek word $\Pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \omega \nu$ and the Latin readings $p$ (rae)cipio tibi $t$ contestor. D F attest the former Latin reading. Whereas both Latin readings are present indicatives, a $v$ has been added to the end of the Greek reading changing it from a present indicative to a present participle. Yet, the creator of $G$ refrains from revising the Latin text to match the Greek text. This suggests further that he is working from a Latin exemplar.

This is the opposite of what occurs in 1 Tim 3:14, in which case G attests the Greek word $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon \iota \zeta \omega$, a first person present active indicative, aligning it with its Latin equivalent, spero. Whereas D F attest the Latin word sperans and the Greek word $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \iota \zeta \omega v$, both present active participles, it appears that $G$ dropped the final $v$ from $\varepsilon \lambda \pi \iota \zeta \omega v$ and then adapted the Latin text to match. See also section 3.1.1.

It is possible that these alternate readings unattested by D F find their source in another Latin tradition affecting the exemplar of G. However, these examples demonstrate how much the creator of G allows the Greek text to influence the Latin text.

## 4．3．3 G Offers Lexemes from Neither D nor F as Alternative Readings

As the examples above demonstrate，the creator of G goes outside of D F for many of these alternative readings．In some cases，neither of the Latin readings given by G are attested by D or F．For example，in 1 Tim 1：6，G attests the Greek word $\alpha \sigma \tau 0 \chi \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ and offers the corresponding Latin readings errantes $t$ declinantes．Neither of these Latin options is given by D or F，which attest excidentes and aberrantes，respectively．Though there is some similarity．

There is more similarity between the readings of D G F in 1 Tim 4：10．G attests the Greek word $\alpha \gamma \omega v i \zeta o \mu \varepsilon \theta \alpha$ and the Latin readings $\exp ($ ro $)$ bramur t maled（ici）m（u）r．D attests the Latin reading inproperamur and F attests maledicimus．The reading from D is not reflected by G ，but， like $D, G$ attest the passive verb form．The latter reading in $G$ is the passive form of the reading in F．This could be meant to reflect the Greek word，which，being in the middle voice，appears passive in form．In 1 Tim 5：12，$G$ attests the Greek word $\eta \theta \varepsilon \tau \eta \sigma \alpha v$ and the Latin readings irritauerunt trep（ro）bauer（un）t． D attests the Latin reading inritam fecerunt，and F attests irritam fecerunt，varying by a single letter．The first reading in $G$ resembles these but is modified to match the Greek form in a single word．The second Latin reading given by G looks completely different．

In $1 \mathrm{Tim} 5: 4, \mathrm{G}$ attests the Greek word $\varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon ⿺ 辶 ⿱ 亠 乂 \mathrm{a}$ and the Latin readings pie regere $t$ colere $t$ piare． D attests colere，and F attests regere．Though G includes these readings it adds to them pie to more precisely reflect the Greek counterpart and additionally the infinitive form，piare，which is，in itself，closer to the Greek word．The scribe writes the same note，id est infinitiuus，twice in the margin，a grammatical notation meaning＂i．e．infinitive＂（see also 1 Tim 2：10 and section 3．4．4）．While considering the examples in this section，it is important to ask the following question：Did the creator of G get these readings，some which look nothing like those readings
attested by D F, from a lexicon or a Latin exemplar?

### 4.4 Phrases with Alternative Readings

Beyond terminations and lexemes, the creator of $G$ also often provides alternative readings for full Latin phrases. This is done in a variety of ways.

### 4.4.1 Alternative Phrases with Greek Participles

The Greek participle is one of the most common factors that affects phrases in the Latin vel readings of G. For example, in 1 Tim 1:3, G attests the Greek word $\pi \sigma \rho \varepsilon v \mu \varepsilon v o \varsigma$ and gives two options for a corresponding Latin reading abiens $t c u(m)$ irem. D F attest cum irem. G includes the reading found in D F and adds abiens, a present active participle, matching the Greek reading, to be read first. This is another example of graecism in the Latin text. Again, in 1 Tim 1:16, G reads credit(ur)i sunt, a plural active periphrastic construction which is also attested by D F, in addition to the alternate reading fut(ur)or(um) credentiu(m). This second reading, fut(ur)or(um) credentiu(m), made up of two active genitive plural participles corresponds to the Greek text of D G F, which reads $\mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda$ ov $\omega \omega v \pi 1 \sigma \tau \varepsilon v \varepsilon \iota v$. Again, in 1 Tim 2:2, G attests the Greek reading $\tau \omega v \ddot{u} \pi \varepsilon \rho \circ \chi \eta$ ov $\tau \omega v$ and the Latin reading sublimatis $t(q u i) i(n)$ sublimitate $s(u n) t$ constituti. Whereas D F attest the latter of the two vel readings, qui in sublimitate sunt, a relative clause, G offers a single participle, sublimatis, a misspelling of sublimitatis, to correspond with the Greek participle and noun combination. In 1 Tim 5:13, G attests the Greek reading $\mu \eta \delta \varepsilon o v \tau \alpha$ and the Latin readings $n$ (on) oportet $t n$ (on) esse $t n(o n)$ oportentia. D F attest the Latin reading non oportet. In addition to the indicative reading attested by D F, G also offers an infinitive reading and a participle reading which is the same form as the Greek counterpart. In 1 Tim 5:17, G attests the Greek reading ot колt $\omega v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ and the Latin readings laborantes $t q(u) i p(r a e) s(u n) t$. D

F attest the Latin readings qui laborant and quae laborant respectively. Whereas the Greek text attests the article and participle, G offers one reading with the participle and another with the relative pronoun and indicative verb like the readings in D F. When faced with a Greek participle, the creator of $G$ often provides a Latin participle to match as well as a corresponding relative clause, which is usually attested by D F.

### 4.4.2 Alternative Readings without Greek Participles

Not every instance of alternative Latin phrases is the result of a Greek participle. In 1 Tim 1:16, G reads $\varepsilon \pi \alpha v \tau \omega$ and attests the Latin readings in illu(m) $\dagger$ illi. Whereas D F attest the latter reading, illi, G gives a prepositional phrase as an optional reading matching that of the Greek text $\varepsilon \pi \alpha v \tau \omega$. In 1 Tim 5:8, G attests the Greek phraseov $\pi \rho o v o \varepsilon i \tau \alpha l$ and the Latin readings $n(o n)$ $p$ (rae)uide $t n($ on $) h(a b e) t$ cura $(m)$ D F attest the Latin text curam non habet, which is the equivalent of the second reading in G. Yet G changes the order of the reading to match the Greek word order. The first Latin reading in $G$ resembles the Greek text. It has two words, not three, and the prefix of the second Latin word reflects its Greek counterpart. In 1 Tim 5:19, G attests the Greek reading Eктoऽ $\varepsilon 1 \mu \eta$ and the Latin readings excepto exceptis $t$ nisi. D F attest the Latin readings nesi and nisi. The initial Latin reading in $G$ reflects the multiple word construction from the Greek reading.

In 1 Tim 5:25, G attests the Greek text $\tau \alpha \varepsilon \rho \gamma \alpha \tau \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \alpha$, a nominative plural construction, and aligns it with the Latin phrase opera tfacta bona, also a nominative plural construction with two synonymous readings. D F attest facto bono and facta bona respectively, D attesting the masculine and F attesting the feminine like G. In 1 Tim 6:18, G attests the Greek reading $\varepsilon v \mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha \delta$ o $\sigma 0 \cup \varsigma \varepsilon เ v \alpha ı$ and the Latin readings facile $t b($ ene $)$ tribuere esse. D attests the Latin
reading facile tribunant, and F attests facile tribuere. In 1 Tim 6:20, G attests the Greek word $\psi \varepsilon v \delta \omega v v \mu \circ v$ and the Latin readings falsi nominis tfallacis. The first reading is attested by D F, and the second reading is an attempt to give a single Latin word equivalent for the Greek word.

### 4.4.3 Alternative Phrases Attested by D F

As observed in section 4.3.1, there are instances in which both Latin alternatives offered by G come from D and F. This is the case with phrases as it is with lexemes. In 1 Tim 2:5, G attests the Greek reading $\Sigma \omega \theta \eta \sigma \varepsilon \tau \alpha \downarrow \delta \varepsilon \delta 1 \alpha$ and gives the Latin readings saluabitur aute(m) per $t$ salua (autem) fiat. F attests the former Latin reading and D attests the latter. This latter reading is placed in the margin of G with a marking indicating placement before the postpositive of the initial reading. The Latin reading shared by GF seems to better reflect the Greek text. Again, in 1 Tim 4:2, G attests the Greek word $\psi \varepsilon v \delta o \lambda \mathrm{o} \gamma \omega v$ and the Latin readings loq(ue)ntiu(m) mendaciu(m) t mendaciloq(u)or(um) attested by F and D respectively. The latter reading takes the same form as the Greek noun. Again, in 1 Tim 6:4, G attests the Greek word Te $\tau v \varphi \omega \tau \alpha \mathrm{a}$ and the Latin readings $i(n) f l a t u s(e s t) t$ sup(er)bus. D attests the former Latin reading, which reflects the perfect passive of the Greek text, and F attests the latter, an adjective.

### 4.4.4 Alternative Phrases and Inconsistencies

As noted in section 4.3.1, the creator of $G$ is not always consistent. In 1 Tim 6:9, $G$ attests the Greek word $\pi \lambda$ ovicıv and the Latin readings ditari $t$ diuites fieri. D F attest the latter Latin reading made up of a passive infinitive and an adjective. The initial Latin reading in G is a passive infinitive which communicates the same meaning as the active infinitive in the Greek text. In 1 Tim 6:18, G attests the Greek word $\Pi \lambda$ ov $\tau \varepsilon ı \xi \varepsilon เ v$, a misspelling of $\pi \lambda 0 v \tau \varepsilon \iota v$, and the Latin readings diuites esse $t$ sint, which is different from 1 Tim 6:9. Here, D attests the latter
reading, a subjunctive, and F attests diuites fieri, which is consistent with 1 Tim 6:9.

### 4.5 False Alternative Readings

In addition to the inconsistencies of the previous section, there are instances in which the creator of G uses the vel symbol as a conjunction in the clause without offering an alternative Latin reading. In 1 Tim 5:10, G attests the Greek text $\pi \alpha \nu \tau \iota \varepsilon \rho \gamma \omega \alpha \gamma \alpha \theta \omega \varepsilon \pi \imath \kappa о \lambda \sigma v \theta \eta \sigma \varepsilon v$ and the Latin text omne topus $t$ bonu(m) t subsecuta est. It is clear from observing the reading found in D F, omne opus bonum subsecuta est, that the vel symbol here does not connote an alternate reading in the Latin text. The same occurs in 1 Tim 5:19. G attests the Greek text $\delta v o \eta \tau \rho \omega \omega$ and the Latin text $d u o b(u s) ~ \ell t r i b u s . ~ D ~ F ~ a t t e s t ~ d u o b u s ~ a u t ~ t r i b u s . ~$

### 4.6 Chapter Conclusion

This chapter has demonstrated that G offers alternate readings that often acknowledge readings found in D F while simultaneously offering readings repeatedly corresponding more closely to the Greek text. In doing so, many of the themes of the previous chapters have been revisited. Additionally, not only are these vel readings the most striking feature of this manuscript, they are possibly the most informative feature regarding the manuscript's formation. The exact source of these alternative readings remains unclear, but they appear to come from a variety of sources as they appear in the text in a variety of ways.

Sometimes the vel readings themselves are regarded as if they are grammatically a part of the Latin text, as is the case with the postpositive mismatches (see section 4.1, 1 Tim 4:7). At times, the creator of this manuscript is very consistent, but not always (see section 4.4.4, 1 Tim 6:9,18). In fact, the vel symbol is sometimes used as a conjunction rather than to communicate
an alternative Latin reading (see section 4.5, 1 Tim 5:10). Sometimes, one set of vel readings is created and affected by another set of Latin readings, as seen in section 4.2.2 (see 1 Tim 3:12).

Two clear sources of the alternative readings are the traditions behind D and F . At times the creator of G uses vel readings, words and full phrases, that come from both manuscript traditions highlighting the differences between the two, as seen in section 4.3.1 (see 1 Tim 1:7) and section 4.4.3 (see 1 Tim 2:5).

At times G offers alternative readings which do not come from the textual traditions of D F but rather appear to have origins in the Greek text, as seen in section 4.3.2 (see 1 Tim 3:14). Many of the alternative terminations not attested by D F mirror the terminations of the Greek participles with which they are aligned, as seen in section 4.2.1 (see 1 Tim 2:9). Further, in places where D F attest a Latin relative clause and the Greek text attests a participle, G gives both alternatives so that one Latin reading mirrors the Latin text, as seen in section 4.4.1 (see 1 Tim 5:17). The creator of G even manipulates complete phrases of the Latin text to match the Greek text, as seen in section 4.4.2 (see 1 Tim 5:8).

Yet, the sources of these vel readings are not limited to the traditions of D F or the influence of the Greek text. Rather, some of these readings clearly originated from an outside source entirely, as seen in section 4.3.3 (see 1 Tim 1:6). This could be an exemplar that departs from the Latin textual traditions of both D and F , as well as a lexicon used by the creator of the manuscript.

## CHAPTER FIVE

## CONCLUSION

As noted in the first chapter (see section 1.3), we are in the midst of a major shift in the way that we understand the relationship between textual variants and those manuscripts which attest them. Alongside the production of critical editions, there is a growing appreciation for individual manuscripts, as every extant manuscript has its own story, produced for a particular community in a particular place in time. For this reason, this project has not concerned itself with reconstructing the ancestor of D G F but rather with the text of G itself in an attempt to observe what is behind the scribal phenomena. Only then can $G$ be better understood in the wider textual tradition.

The orthographic and semiotic analyses have illustrated many of the complexities and inconsistencies in the relationship between the Latin and Greek texts of G. Many examples have demonstrated anomalies in the Latin text on a variety of levels. The orthographic analysis demonstrated the variety in letter forms and intermingling of Latin and Greek letters with some fluidity (as seen in section 2.1). ${ }^{1}$ It also illustrated the way that the creator of the manuscript has aligned Greek and Latin words to highlight their similarities (as seen in section 2.2) with the implication that this is part of the reason for the creation of such a manuscript in the first place.

Though the Latin text of G departs from both D and F in a manner unrelated to the Greek text, implying that there is also a Latin exemplar (as seen in section 2.2.4), the semiotic analysis in chapter 3 further illustrated the variety of ways in which the creator of $G$ himself has

[^14]manipulated the Latin text. For example, many of the terminations in the Latin text mirror the Greek text (as seen in section 3.1.1), and the word order has been changed (as seen in section 3.2). Sometimes the creator of $G$ ignores the Greek text in order to maintain proper Latin syntax (as seen in section 3.3.1). Yet, should $G$ add or omit a word, it is likely that the same thing will happen in both the Greek and Latin texts (as seen in section 3.4.2). The creator of $G$ uses lexemes that appear in D F and those that do not (as seen in section 3.5). It is unclear if these idiosyncrasies are derived from the Latin exemplar or if they were invented by the creator of the manuscript, but it likely a combination of both.

Building on the themes of the orthographic and semiotic analyses, the analysis of the vel readings gives further insight into the manuscript's formation. The role of each individual vel reading seems to vary in its relative syntax. The creator of the manuscript is not always consistent (see section 4.4.4). Sometimes the vel readings are treated as if they are grammatically a part of the Latin text (see section 4.1). Other times the vel symbol itself is used as an ordinary conjunction (see section 4.5). At times, different sets of vel readings actually affect each other's syntax (as seen in section 4.2.2).

Of most intrigue is the question of source. The most obvious sources of the alternative readings are the traditions behind D and F (as seen in sections 4.3.1 and 4.4.3), though, often it is clear that many of the vel readings originated from the Greek text (as seen in section 4.3.2). This is most evident with the presence of Greek participles (as seen in section 4.2.1), and at times involves the manipulation of complete phrases of the Latin text to match the Greek text (as seen in section 4.4.2). The sources of these vel readings also go beyond the traditions of D F and the influence of the Greek text some clearly originating from an outside source entirely (as seen in section 4.3.3), the Latin exemplar or a lexicon. It is also clear that the creator of the manuscript
desires for these alternative readings to be preserved, otherwise he would have done away with them entirely. Frede introduces more complication to the production of G, highlighting that G is riddled with all kinds of mistakes. He writes,

His work exists in a clean copy as an original edition in Boernerianus. As a result of oversight by the Irish scribe, things unintended by the publisher crept in; he often overlooked, for example, the alternative translation or misunderstood the word breaks in the Greek text. ${ }^{2}$

This is important because it's not always clear what is intentional and what is there by mistake.

Most importantly, through the orthographic and semiotic observations-vel readings included-this study has revealed the fluidity of both the Greek and Latin texts of G. The fluid nature of this manuscript as observed between its own texts should inform the way that it is understood with regard to the wider textual tradition. The question remains: how? Does this manuscript truly fit any current categories? These are important questions.

Though the exact purpose of the manuscript is enigmatic, ${ }^{3}$ it is clearly not meant to preserve a single textual tradition in Latin or Greek but rather is itself a composite text. ${ }^{4}$ As noted by Frede above, the creator of this manuscript is doing something new here, which is important to take into consideration. As a general statement, David Parker writes,

The scribe, who was certainly the most important person in keeping writings alive, and to whose skills we owe the survival of anything whatsoever, has been forgotten. But those skills, the opportunities and limitations of writing on a roll or a codex, on

[^15]papyrus or parchment, in majuscule or minuscule, are the medium through which the works have survived. ${ }^{5}$

This means that the text attested by a manuscript cannot truly be separated from the one who wrote it, or even composed it, in the first place.

This is an important point because the whole purpose of this study was to step back from critical editions and analyze G in its own right. However, after careful textual analysis, it appears that G itself is some kind of a ninth century critical edition! It should be treated as such with respect to the wider manuscript tradition. ${ }^{6}$ It must have even held some authority as it was used to correct F (as seen in section 2.1.2).

G is currently regarded as one manuscript with two different texts-a Greek text with an interlinear Latin text. But, because of the fluidity between the Latin and the Greek, and the way that the creator of this critical edition alters both languages, I think that it is best to regard both languages together as a single text. In other words, Latin $G$ and Greek G are truly inseparable from each other. For example, when comparing the Greek text of G to other Greek witnesses, the Latin text of G must also be taken into consideration. The first commentary on the Greek text is the Latin text and vice versa.

This conclusion begs the question, to what extent should other manuscripts undergo similar analysis? Many of the elements that appear in G are also present in D , which might benefit from a similar investigation. It is also important to consider the scriptorium which produced G along

[^16]with two other manuscripts from the same scriptorium, namely VL 334 and VL 27 (Codex Sangallensis), a manuscript of the Psalter and a Gospel book respectively, which also have interlinear Latin texts. ${ }^{7}$ Scrivener actually considers Codex Sangallensis and G to be different portions of the same document. ${ }^{8}$ What might we learn from these manuscripts that would shed light on G ? What about manuscripts that are not bilingual?

As more information is gathered about each individual manuscript, the complexities of the manuscript tradition itself-not just the text but the life-span, community, and context of each manuscript-will only become more illuminated.

[^17]
# APPENDIX <br> 1 TIMOTHY AS ATTESTED IN CODEX BOERNERIANUS, TRANSCRIBED AND COLLATED WITH CODICES AUGIENSIS AND CLAROMONTANUS 

### 6.1 Format and Purpose of the Collation

The transcription and collation made up the core of my research recording the Latin and Greek texts of G with every letter of variation in D F recorded in the apparatus. This includes all itacism and variation in spelling. From here I observed patterns and created the charts found in the thesis. This allowed for systematic commentary, which is found in the preceding chapters. Therefore, anything that is written in the chapters above can be referenced here.

The layout of the layout of the transcription and collation was done manually. Unlike the manuscript itself, the transcription is aligned to the left and the Greek and Latin text have the same font size. Otherwise, the Latin and Greek texts are coordinated with each other as closely as possible to the way that they are aligned in the manuscript highlighting the relationship between the texts. Each folio break is marked in bold and every verse contains a footnote divided into a Latin section and Greek section with the variant readings of D F. The critical signs and organization of the apparatus follow almost precisely the traditional signs of the Nestle edition.

### 6.1.1 Critical Signs

$+\quad$ The word following in the text is replaced with one or more words by the witnesses cited.

〈) The words between these signs are replaced with other words or transposed by the witnesses cited.

T This sign marks the location where one or more words are inserted by the witnesses cited.
$\square \backslash$ The words, clauses, or sentences between these signs are omitted by the witnesses cited.

### 6.1.2 Organization of the Apparatus

- A large dot followed by a bold number opens each new section of the apparatus. A solid vertical line separates the instances of variation from each other other within a single verse or section of the apparatus.

A broken vertical line separates the various alternative readings from each other within a single instance of variation.
txt This sign introduces the list of witnesses supporting the text of G.

## 6．2 Transcription and Collation

## Folio 85v（last 2 lines）

ad thessalonicenses ii Incipit
Проऽ $\quad \Theta \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \alpha \lambda о \nu \imath \cdot \mathrm{~B} \cdot \mathrm{~A} \rho \chi \varepsilon \tau \alpha \iota$

| ad | timotheum | i |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Пооя | Tıио日 $\varepsilon$ v | 人＞＞＞＞＞＞＞＞ |

## Folio 86r




| ihu | ${ }^{+}$dno | n（ost）ro | sicut | rogaui | te | re |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| w | tov кv | $\eta \mu \omega v$. | $\mathbf{3}^{3} \mathrm{~K} \alpha \theta \omega \varsigma$ | $\langle\pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \sigma \alpha$ | $\sigma \varepsilon$ | $\pi \rho \circ \varsigma$ |

manere in 〈¹ephessoti〉 〈²abienstcu（m）irem〉 in macedoniam
$\mu \varepsilon ı v \alpha 1\rangle \cdot \varepsilon v{ }^{+1} \varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \omega \quad \pi о \rho \varepsilon v o \mu \varepsilon v o \varsigma \quad \cdot \varepsilon 1 \varsigma \cdot{ }^{+2} \mu \alpha \kappa \alpha 1 \delta o v i \alpha v$

| $\begin{array}{clcll}\text { ut } & \text { denuntiares } & \text { quibusda（m）} & \text { ne } & \text { alit（er）}\end{array}{ }^{+{ }^{+} \text {doceant }}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

[^18]
${ }^{4} \boldsymbol{\bullet}$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ nequi $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ intendan D ; intenderent $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{(1)}$ infinitis D ; Interminatis $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ quaestionem $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{(2)}$ quae in fide est D ; quae est in fide F


${ }^{5} 5$ [lat.] <〉 21 F

${ }^{6} \cdot 6$ [lat.] ^^ quibus quidam excidentes D ; quibusdam aberrantes F

${ }^{7} \cdot 7$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ intellegentes $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F\mid}\right|^{+2}$ quae $\left.\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F\mid}\right|^{+3}\right|^{\langle \rangle}$dicunt $\mathrm{D} \mid$ loquntur $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ nequa $\left.\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+5}$ affirmant F
 $\beta \alpha \mathrm{ov}$ outal F* ${ }^{\text {txt }} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$


| ${ }^{+1} q($ uonia $) m$ o七ı | bona <br> $\kappa \alpha \lambda \sigma \varsigma$ | 〈lex（est）〉 ovouos． | si <br> Eóv | quis <br> $\tau 1 \varsigma$ | ${ }^{+2}$ ea <br> $\alpha \nu \tau \omega$ | legitime vо $\mu \mu \omega$ я |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| utatur | ${ }^{+1}$ scien | s hoc | quia | iust |  |  |
| $\chi \rho \eta \tau \alpha 1$ ． | $9^{9+1} \mathrm{E}$ ¢ $\delta \omega \varsigma$ | тоvто | O $\tau 1$ | ${ }^{+2} \delta<\kappa \alpha 1 \omega$ |  |  |


| non | （est）posita | ${ }^{\text {o1 }}$ sed | iniustis ${ }^{\text {o2 aute }}$（m） | et | non ${ }^{+2}$ subditis |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| оик | $\varepsilon ı \tau \alpha \downarrow$ | ＜A入入 | $\alpha v o \mu o ı \sigma \tau \varepsilon\rangle$ | $\kappa \alpha 1$ | ${ }^{+3} \alpha v$ üлt $\alpha \kappa \tau 01 \varsigma$ |


| ${ }^{+3}$ impiis | et | peccatoribus | ${ }^{+4} \mathrm{et}$ | ${ }^{+5}$ sceleratis |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| T A $\sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon \sigma \imath v$ | $\kappa \alpha \imath$ | $\alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \omega \lambda \mathrm{ols}$ | ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{K} \alpha l$ | $\alpha v o \sigma \varepsilon \imath 1 \varsigma$. |


| et | ${ }^{+5}$ prophanis | （parricidis t patricidis） | et | ${ }^{+6}$ matri |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Kal． | $\beta \varepsilon \beta \eta \lambda$ ors | ${ }^{+4}$ Пат $о$ о $\omega \alpha 1 \varsigma$. | Kal． | ${ }^{+5} \mu \eta \tau \rho \circ$ |

cídis 〈1homicidis impudicus tfornicariis masculor（um）stupratorib（us）t（con）cubitoribus〉


## Folio 86v

| plagiariis | $\left\langle{ }^{2}\right.$ mendacibus | peiuriis $\rangle$ | et | si | quid |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |



gelium $T^{1}{ }^{+2}$ glorię beati di quod 〈creditus sum ego〉 $T^{2}$
$\gamma \varepsilon \lambda ı \sim \nu \tau \eta \varsigma \delta o \xi \eta \varsigma \quad \tau о \cup \mu \alpha \kappa \alpha \rho ı v \quad \theta v \quad$ O $\quad \varepsilon \pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon v \theta \eta \nu \quad \varepsilon \gamma \omega \quad \mathrm{~T}^{2}$


[^19]| nostro | ${ }^{+1}$ quod | fidelem |  | ${ }^{+2}$ existimauit | ponens |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\eta \mu \omega \mathrm{v}$. | O $\tau \downarrow$ | $\pi \iota \sigma \tau 0 \vee$ | ${ }^{+5} \mu \alpha \downarrow$ | $\eta \gamma \eta \sigma \alpha \tau$ о | $\Theta \varepsilon \mu \varepsilon \chi_{0}{ }^{\text {¢ }}$ | $\varepsilon 15$ |  |  |  |

〈me primum (con)sistente(m) blasphemu(m) et $p(e r)$ secutore (m) et iniuriosu(m)〉

sed misericordia(m) (con)secut(us) su(m) ${ }^{+1}$ quia ignorans feci in ${ }^{+2}$ disfidentia

sup(er)abundauit aute(m) gratia dni n (ost)ri cum fide

et dilectione $T$ in xpo ihu fidelis sermo $\omega \varsigma \kappa \alpha 1{ }^{+4} \alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \varsigma \quad \tau \eta \varsigma \varepsilon v{ }^{+5} \chi \rho \omega{ }^{+6} \mathrm{w} \quad \mathbf{1 5}^{15}$ Пıбтоऽ о $\lambda$ оүоऽ


ideo misericordia(m) (con)secut(us) su(m) ut in me ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{p}$ (ri)mo osten $\lambda \alpha^{+1} \delta 1 \alpha \tau \sigma v \tau 0{ }^{+2} \varepsilon \lambda \alpha \not \eta \theta \eta v \quad$ Iv $\quad \varepsilon v \quad \varepsilon \mu \circ{ }^{+3} \pi \rho \omega \tau \omega \cdot \varepsilon v \delta \varepsilon \imath$
misterio F
[gr.] $\left.\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \varepsilon v \delta \nu v \alpha \mu \omega \sigma \alpha \nu \tau 1 \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt~F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \mu \varepsilon \mathrm{D}\left|\mathrm{T} \varepsilon \nu \mathrm{D}^{*}\right| \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \chi \omega \mathrm{D}\right|^{+4} \mathrm{wD}\right|^{+5} \mu \varepsilon \mathrm{D}$
${ }^{13} \cdot 13$ [lat.] () qui prius fueram blasphemus et persecutor et iniuriosus D ; qui prius fui plasphemus \& $\mathrm{p}\left(\right.$ er)secutor \& contumeliosus $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ quod D ; quia F incredulitatem $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ incredulitate F
 $\left.\right|^{+4} \varepsilon \pi 01 \eta \sigma \alpha \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+5} \mathfrak{w} \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid \operatorname{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
${ }^{14} \cdot 14$ [lat.] T quae est $\mathrm{D} \mid$ quę $\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+b 1}$ quia $\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+\mathrm{b2}} \mathrm{xpc} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+\mathrm{b3}}$ ihc F

${ }^{15} \cdot 15$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ quia $\left.\mathrm{F}^{+2} \mathrm{xpc} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ ihc $\mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}$ hunc $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+4}$ saluos facere $\mathrm{DF} \mid</ 21 \mathrm{~F}$
[gr.] $\left.\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \pi \alpha \sigma \varepsilon \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \alpha \pi о \delta 0 \xi \varepsilon \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+3} \chi \varsigma \mathrm{D}\right|^{+4} \eta \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+5} \varepsilon \lambda \theta \varepsilon v \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+6} \pi \rho \omega \tau 0 \mathrm{~F}$
${ }^{16} \cdot 16$ [lat.] ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T}^{1}$ xps $\mathrm{D}|\mathrm{xpc} \mathrm{F}|^{+1}$ ihc $\mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}^{2}$ suam $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ informatione(m) $\mathrm{F} \mid{ }^{\mathrm{D}} \backslash \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}$

 $\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}{ }^{+9} \alpha \omega \operatorname{vov} \mathrm{~F}^{*} \mid \operatorname{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$


[^20]| quos | tradidi | ${ }^{+2}$ satanę | ut | ${ }^{+3}$ erudiantur non |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ${ }^{+2}$ Ovs | $\pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \delta \omega \kappa \alpha$ | $\tau \omega \sigma \alpha \tau \alpha v \alpha$ | Ï $\mathrm{I} \alpha$ | ${ }^{+3} \pi \varepsilon \delta \varepsilon v \theta \omega \sigma ı v \cdot \mu \eta$. |

## Folio 87r

| ${ }^{+4}$ blasphemare | ＋hortare | 〈（ergo）tigit（ur）〉 primum | T | fieri | ＜orationes |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| ${ }^{+4} \beta \lambda \alpha \sigma \varphi \eta \mu \nu$ | $\mathbf{2 , 1} \mathbf{1 2 1}^{+1} \mathrm{~T} \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon 1$ | ouv ．$\quad \pi \rho \omega \tau$ 人 | T | $\pi 0 ı \varepsilon \iota \sigma \theta \alpha \downarrow$ | ${ }^{+2} \delta \varepsilon \eta \sigma \varepsilon \iota \varsigma$ |


|  |  | Evגapıotıas |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |

hominibus pro regibus et omnibus ${ }^{\square}$ sublimatis $\dagger$（qui）i（n）sublimitate $s(u n) t$

constituti 〈ut tranq（u）illa（m）et quietam〉 ${ }^{+1}$ uita（m）agamus ${ }^{+2}$ in

${ }^{\circ}$ omni ${ }^{+3}$ pietate et ${ }^{+4}$ castitate hoc enim bonu（m）（est）

et acceptum coram ${ }^{+1}$ saluatore $n(o s t)$ ro ${ }^{+2}$ do $\quad$ qui
omnes homines ${ }^{+}$uult ${ }^{\square}$ saluari $\dagger \backslash$ saluos fieri et $\langle a d \mathrm{ti}(\mathrm{n})\rangle$ agnitio
$\pi \alpha \nu \tau \alpha \varsigma{ }^{+1} \alpha \nu \theta \rho \omega \pi \sigma \Omega$ • $\theta \varepsilon \lambda \varepsilon \iota \quad \sigma \omega \theta \eta \nu \alpha \iota \quad \mathrm{K} \alpha \imath \quad \varepsilon \iota \varsigma{ }^{+2} \varepsilon \pi \imath$
nem ueritatis uenire Unus enim ds unus et
$\gamma v \omega \sigma \iota v{ }^{+3} \alpha \lambda \eta \theta 1 \alpha \varsigma \quad \varepsilon \lambda \theta \varepsilon ı v . \quad \mathbf{5}^{25} \mathrm{Ets} \quad \gamma \alpha \rho \quad \theta \varsigma$ ．Eıs $\kappa \alpha \imath$

[^21]

[^22]
cet mulieres ${ }^{\square 1} \mathrm{ti}(\mathrm{n})$ fi（nitiuum）$\backslash \mathrm{p}($ ro $)$ mittentes $\quad{ }^{\circ}$ di pietate $(\mathrm{m}){ }^{\square}{ }^{2} \mathrm{tcultu}(\mathrm{m}) \backslash \quad$（per）opera
$\pi \varepsilon \iota \quad{ }^{+2} \gamma \nu v \alpha 1 \xi \varepsilon \iota v \quad{ }^{+3} \varepsilon \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \rho \mu \varepsilon v \alpha ı \varsigma{ }^{+4} \theta \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \varepsilon \beta \iota \nu \nu \quad \delta \varepsilon \rho \rho \sigma \nu$
bona mulier in silentio discat ${ }^{+1}$ in omni
$\alpha \gamma \alpha \theta \omega v \cdot 11^{31} \Gamma v \nu \eta \cdot \varepsilon v \quad \eta \sigma v \chi \iota \alpha \cdot{ }^{+1} \mu \alpha v \theta \alpha v \alpha \iota \tau \omega \quad \varepsilon v{ }^{+2} \pi \alpha \sigma \eta$

$\begin{array}{ccllll}{ }^{+2} \text { subiectione } & \text { docere } & \text { aute }(\mathrm{m}) & { }^{+1} \text { mulieri } & \text { non } & \text { permitto } \\ \text { v } \pi \text { o } \tau \alpha \gamma \eta \cdot & \mathbf{1 2}^{\mathbf{3 2}{ }^{+1} \Delta \mathrm{t} \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \varepsilon ı v} & \delta \varepsilon & { }^{+2}{ }_{\gamma} \text { vovaikı } \cdot \text { ovk } & \varepsilon \pi \imath \tau \rho \varepsilon \pi \omega\end{array}$

## Folio 87v

neq（ue）dominari ${ }^{+2} \mathrm{i}(\mathrm{n})$ uirum sed esse in silentio


| adam | enim | （format（us）（est） | primus | deinde | eua | et |
| ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: |
| $\mathbf{1 3}^{\mathbf{3 3}} \mathrm{A} \delta \alpha \mu$ | $\gamma \alpha \rho$ | $\langle\varepsilon \pi \lambda \alpha \sigma \theta \eta$ | $\pi \rho \omega \tau o \varsigma\rangle$ | Eit $\alpha$ | $\varepsilon v \alpha \cdot$ | $\mathbf{1 4}^{\mathbf{3 4}} \mathrm{K} \alpha \downarrow$ |

adam non est seductus T mulier ${ }^{01}$ autem seducta ${ }^{02}$（est）
А $\delta \alpha \mu$ оок $\eta \pi \alpha \tau \eta \theta \eta \quad$ Н $\delta \varepsilon \quad \gamma \nu \vee \eta \quad{ }^{+1} \varepsilon \xi \alpha \pi \alpha \tau \eta \theta \varepsilon \iota \sigma \alpha$
in ${ }^{+1} p$（rae）uaricatione 〈facta（est）${ }^{\text {〉 }}$ saluabitur aute（m）per
$\varepsilon \nu{ }^{+2} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \beta \alpha \varepsilon \iota \quad{ }^{+3} \gamma \varepsilon \gamma \sigma v \varepsilon v \cdot \quad 15{ }^{35} \Sigma \omega \theta \eta \sigma \varepsilon \tau \alpha \iota \quad \delta \varepsilon \quad \delta 1 \alpha \cdot \tau \eta \varsigma \cdot$ t salua（autem） fiat）

```
\({ }^{30} \cdot 10\) [lat.] \(\left.\left.{ }^{\square^{1} \backslash \mathrm{DF}}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{\mathrm{a}^{2} \backslash \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}}\)
```



```
txt \(\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\)
    \({ }^{31} \cdot 11\) [lat.] \({ }^{+1}\) cum D F |+2 obsequio D
    [gr.] \(\left.{ }^{+1} \mu \alpha v \theta \alpha v \varepsilon \tau \omega \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \pi \alpha \sigma \varepsilon \mathrm{~F}^{*} \mid\) txt \(\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\)
    \({ }^{32}\) •12 [lat.] \({ }^{+1}\) muliere \(\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}\) supra D
```



```
    \({ }^{33}\) •13 [lat.] 〈〉 312 D F
    [gr.] () \(\pi \rho \omega \tau \circ \varsigma \varepsilon \pi \lambda \alpha \sigma \theta \eta \mathrm{D}\left|\varepsilon \pi \lambda \alpha \sigma \eta \varepsilon \pi \rho \omega \tau \circ \varsigma \mathrm{F}^{*}\right| \varepsilon \pi \lambda \alpha \sigma \theta \eta \pi \rho \omega \tau \circ \varsigma \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\)
    \({ }^{34} \cdot 14\) [lat.] T sed \(\left.\mathrm{D}\left|{ }^{\text {ol }} \mathrm{D}\right|^{02} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+}\)preuaricatione \(\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\text {人 }}\) fuit D F
```



```
    \({ }^{35} \cdot 15\) [lat.] \({ }^{(1)}\) salua autem fiet D ; Saluabitur autem per \(\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+}\)creatione \(\left.(\mathrm{m}) \mathrm{D}\right|^{(2)}\) perseuerauerint D ;
permanserint \(\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{(3)}\) caritate \(\mathrm{D} \mid\) dilectione F
```




[^23]| di $\quad{ }^{+2}$ diligentia（m）habebit non $\quad{ }^{+1} t u(m) \quad{ }^{\circ} u t$ ne $\alpha \varsigma \cdot \theta v \quad \varepsilon \pi 1 \mu \varepsilon \lambda \eta \sigma \varepsilon \tau \alpha 1 . \quad \mathbf{6 4}^{41+1} \mathrm{M} \eta \quad{ }^{+2}$ vєофvтov．Ïv $\alpha \mu \eta{ }^{+3} \tau v$ |
| :---: |
| ${ }^{+2} \sup (e r)$ bia in ${ }^{+3}$ iudiciu（m）incidat diaboli <br>  |
| Diaconos similit（er）${ }^{+1}$ modestos non ${ }^{+2}$ bilingues <br> T $\mathbf{8}^{42} \Delta$ lakovovs ${ }^{+1} \omega \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \omega \varsigma \cdot \sigma \varepsilon \mu v o v \varsigma . ~ М \eta ~ \delta i \lambda o \gamma o v \varsigma$ |
| non 〈 ${ }^{1}$ uino multo〉 deditos non ${ }^{+4}$ turpe ${ }^{〔}{ }^{2}$ lucru（m）sectantes〉 <br> $\mathrm{M} \eta \cdot{ }^{+2}$ ov $\omega \quad \pi \rho \lambda \lambda \omega$ $\pi \rho о \sigma \varepsilon \chi о \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma ~ М \eta ~ \alpha ı \sigma \chi \rho о к \varepsilon \rho ~$ |
| habentes ${ }^{+}$myst（er）ium fidei in（pu $\delta \varepsilon ı \varsigma \quad 9^{43} \varepsilon \chi \sigma v \tau \alpha \varsigma ~ \tau о \cdot \mu \nu \sigma \tau \eta \rho ı \nu \quad \tau \eta \varsigma{ }^{+1} \pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon \omega \varsigma \cdot \varepsilon v \kappa \alpha \theta \alpha$ |
| ra conscientia）et ${ }^{+1} \mathrm{hi}{ }^{+2} \mathrm{q}(\mathrm{uo}) \mathrm{q}(\mathrm{ue})$ probentur $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{r}) \mathrm{imu}(\mathrm{m})$ <br>  |
| oportet（autem）T et testimoniu（m）h（aber）e bonu（m）ab his qui foris $s(u n) t$ $7^{45} \Delta \varepsilon 1 \quad \delta \varepsilon \quad \mathrm{~T}^{1} \quad \kappa \alpha \iota \cdot \mu \alpha \rho \tau \nu \rho \iota \alpha \nu \quad \varepsilon \chi \varepsilon เ \nu \cdot \quad \kappa \alpha \lambda \eta \nu \cdot \alpha \pi 0 \quad{ }^{+1} \tau \omega \nu \varepsilon \xi \omega$ |
| ut non in ${ }^{+}$opprobrium incidat et in laqueum <br> $\theta \varepsilon v$ Ï $\alpha \mu \eta \cdot \varepsilon ı \varsigma{ }^{+2}$ ov $\alpha 1 \delta \varepsilon ı \sigma \mu \circ \nu{ }^{+3} \varepsilon v \pi \varepsilon \sigma \eta \cdot \kappa \alpha ı T^{2+4} \pi \alpha \gamma \varepsilon 1 \delta \alpha$ |
| diaboli <br> 七ov $\delta 1 \alpha \beta$ o $\lambda$ ov |

[^24]
## Folio 88r

| iende | ministrent | nullu（m）crimen | habentes |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $10 \mathbf{b}^{46+1} \varepsilon \tau \tau \alpha$ T | ${ }^{+2} \delta<\alpha \kappa 0 v \varepsilon \iota \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | ${ }^{+3}$ Av $\downarrow \vee \kappa \lambda \eta$ тoוov | ${ }^{+4} \varepsilon \chi 0 \vee \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ |
| mulieres | similiter ${ }^{+}$castas | non detrahentes | sobrias |
| $11^{47}$ Гvvaıкая | $\omega \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \omega \varsigma \cdot \sigma \varepsilon \mu \nu \alpha \varsigma$ |  | ${ }^{+b} \nu \eta \varphi \alpha$ |
| fideles | in omnib（us） | diaconi ${ }^{\circ}$ aute | （m） $\sin$ |
| $\lambda \alpha ı 0 \cup \varsigma ~ \pi ı \sigma \tau \alpha \varsigma$ | \＆v $\pi \alpha \sigma \iota$ ． 1 | $12^{48}$ Дıккоуоя ${ }^{\circ} \delta \varepsilon$ | ${ }^{+1} \varepsilon \chi \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu$ | unius uxoris uiri 〈1 filios t filiis〉＜2 bene regentes $\mathrm{t} b$（ene） p （rae）sint〉


et 〈＇3suis domibus〉 〈bene enim minis

trantes ${ }^{\text {¢ }}$ gradum sibi bonum ${ }^{+b}$ acquirunt

et multam fiduciam in fide $T$ in xpo ihu K $\alpha \iota \pi о \lambda \lambda \eta \nu{ }^{+1} \pi \alpha \rho \rho \eta \sigma \iota \alpha \nu \varepsilon v{ }^{+2} \pi \iota \sigma \tau \iota{ }^{+3} \tau \eta \nu \cdot \varepsilon v^{+4} \chi \rho \omega$ w
haec tibi scribo 〈spero me uenire cito ad te〉
$14^{50} \mathrm{~T} \alpha v \tau \alpha$ бол $\gamma \rho \alpha \varphi \omega{ }^{+1} \varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon \iota \zeta \omega{ }^{+2} \varepsilon \lambda \theta \varepsilon เ \nu{ }^{+3} \tau \alpha \chi \varepsilon 1 \circ \nu$
〈（quod）si〉 tardauero ut scias ${ }^{+1}$ q（uo）m（od）o oporteat $T$ in domo


[^25]di conuersari ${ }^{+2}$ quę est eccl(esi)a di uiui


te magnu(m) est pietatis sacramentu(m) ${ }^{\square}$ t myst(er)iu(m) $\backslash$
$\gamma о \cup \mu \varepsilon v \omega \varsigma \cdot \mu \varepsilon \gamma \alpha \quad \varepsilon \sigma \tau \iota v$ то $\tau \eta \varsigma{ }^{+1} \varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha \varsigma \cdot{ }^{+2} \mu \nu \sigma \tau \eta \rho \circ \nu$
quod manifestu(m) (est) in carne iustificatu(m) (est) in spu
os $\varepsilon \varphi \alpha \nu \varepsilon \rho \omega \theta \eta$. $\varepsilon v \sigma \alpha \rho \kappa \iota \cdot$ E $\delta \iota \alpha \iota \omega \theta \eta \quad \varepsilon v \pi \nu \imath$
apparuit angelis $p($ rae $)$ dicatu( $m$ ) (est) ${ }^{\circ}$ in gentibus creditu(m)
$\Omega \varphi \theta \eta \quad \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda$ оıऽ $\cdot$ Екп $\rho \cup \chi \theta \eta \quad \varepsilon v \cdot \varepsilon \theta v \varepsilon \sigma \iota \nu{ }^{+3} \Pi \imath \sigma \tau \varepsilon v$
(est) in T mundo ${ }^{+}$assumptium (est) in gloria ${ }^{+1}$ spu (autem)
$\theta \eta \cdot \varepsilon v \quad \kappa о \sigma \mu \omega$ Av $\lambda \lambda \eta \mu \theta \eta \quad \varepsilon v \cdot \delta о \xi \eta \cdot 4,1^{53+1} O \delta \varepsilon \quad \pi \nu \alpha$
manifeste dicit quia in nouissimis temporib(us) ${ }^{+2}$ re


| cedent | quida(m) | ${ }^{+3}$ fide | ${ }^{+4}$ attendentes | spiri |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\tau \eta \sigma o v \tau \alpha l$ | $\tau \vee \varepsilon \varsigma ~$ | ${ }^{+2} \tau \eta \varsigma{ }^{+3} \pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon \omega \varsigma$ | ${ }^{+4} \Pi \rho \circ \sigma \varepsilon \chi 0 v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma$ | $\pi v \varepsilon v$ |


${ }^{+1}$ hypoicrisi $\langle\operatorname{loq}(\mathrm{ue}) \text { ntiu(m) mendaciu(m) t mendaciloq(u)or(um) }\rangle^{1} T^{1}$ caut(er)iata(m) ${ }^{+2}$ habentiu(m)
${ }^{+1}$ hขлок $\rho \iota \iota{ }^{+2} \psi \varepsilon v \delta о \lambda \sigma \gamma \omega v \quad{ }^{+3} \kappa \varepsilon \kappa \alpha v \tau \eta \rho \iota \alpha \sigma \mu \varepsilon v \omega v$

[^26]

[^27]


ad omnia utilis (est) p(ro)missione(m) h(abe)ns uitae

${ }^{+} p(r e)$ sentis et futurae fidelis sermo et


boramus et $\left\langle{ }^{1} \exp (\right.$ ro $)$ bramur t maled (ici)m(u)r〉 ${ }^{2} \mathrm{q}($ uia) tq (uoniam) $\rangle$ speramus in
$\pi \varepsilon \iota \omega \mu \varepsilon v \cdot \kappa \alpha \imath{ }^{+2} \alpha \gamma \omega v \iota \zeta \rho \mu \varepsilon \theta \alpha$. O $\tau \imath \quad{ }^{+3} \eta \lambda \pi \imath \kappa \alpha \mu \varepsilon v \varepsilon \pi \imath$

| ${ }^{3} \mathrm{do}$ | uiuo | qui | est | ${ }^{+}$saluator | omnium | hominu(m) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | maxi

me fidelium ${ }^{+}$p(raeci)pe haec et doce
$\lambda_{1 \sigma \tau \alpha} \pi \iota \sigma \tau \omega v \cdot \quad 11{ }^{63+1} \Pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \alpha \varepsilon \quad \tau \alpha v \tau \alpha \cdot \kappa \alpha l{ }^{+2} \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma$


[^28]
con（uer）satione in caritate in fide in castitate
$\alpha v \alpha \sigma \tau \rho \circ \varphi \eta$ ．Ev $\alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta$ ．Ev ${ }^{+3} \pi 1 \sigma \tau \imath \cdot \mathrm{Ev}{ }^{+b 4} \alpha \gamma \nu 1 \alpha$
dum uenio＋attende lectioni exhor
$13{ }^{65} \mathrm{E} \omega \varsigma \quad \varepsilon \rho \chi \rho \mu \alpha 1 \quad \pi \rho о \sigma \varepsilon \chi \varepsilon \tau \eta \cdot{ }^{+} \alpha \nu \alpha \gamma \nu \omega \sigma \iota \cdot \tau \eta \cdot \pi \alpha \rho \alpha$


| gratiam ${ }^{\text {＞}}$ | ${ }^{+2}$ quę data（est） | tibi $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{er})$ | ${ }^{+3}$ prophetia（m） | cum im |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\chi \alpha \rho ı \sigma \mu \alpha \tau о \varsigma$ | ó $\varepsilon \delta 00 \eta \eta$ | бoı $\delta 1 \alpha$ | ${ }^{+2} \pi \rho о \varphi \eta \tau 1 \alpha \varsigma$. | $\mu \varepsilon \tau \quad \varepsilon \pi \downarrow$ |


| positione | $\quad$ manuu（m） | ${ }^{+4} \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{re})$ sbyt（er）ii | haec | me |
| :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $\theta \varepsilon \sigma \varepsilon \omega \varsigma$ | $\tau \omega v{ }^{+4} \chi \rho \omega v$ | $\tau 0 v{ }^{+5} \pi \rho \varepsilon \sigma \beta v \tau \varepsilon \rho \circ 0$ | $\mathbf{1 5}^{67} \mathrm{~T} \alpha \nu \tau \alpha$ | $\mu \varepsilon$ |

ditare in his esto ut 〈tuus p（ro）fectus〉manifest（u）s


| sit | omnibus | ${ }^{+1}$ attende | tibi | et | ${ }^{+2}$ doctrinę |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\nu \varepsilon \rho \alpha$ |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\eta$ | $\pi \alpha \sigma v$ |  | $\mathbf{1 6}^{68}$ E $\pi \varepsilon \chi \varepsilon$ | $\sigma \varepsilon \alpha v \tau \omega$ | $\kappa \alpha \iota \tau \eta$ |${ }^{+1} \delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha$

## Folio 89r

${ }^{〔}{ }^{1}$ mane ti（n）sta〉 in illis hoc enim ${ }^{+3}$ faciens et te ipsum

fidelibus $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{(2)}$ sermone D ；uerbo F
［gr．］${ }^{+1} \mathrm{M} \eta \delta \iota \varsigma \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid$ txt $\left.\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \gamma \iota v o v \tau \omega v \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\left|\gamma \varepsilon \iota v o v \tau \omega v \mathrm{D}^{*}\right|^{+3} \pi|\sigma \tau \varepsilon \iota \mathrm{D}|^{+4} \alpha \gamma \nu \varepsilon \iota \alpha \mathrm{D}$
${ }^{65} \cdot 13$［lat．］${ }^{+}$adtende D
［gr．］${ }^{+} \alpha v \alpha \gamma v \omega \sigma \varepsilon 1 \mathrm{D}$
${ }^{66} \cdot \mathbf{1 4}$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ neglegere $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\text {（ }}$ gratiam que in te $\mathrm{D} \mid$ gratium di quae in te $\left.\mathrm{e}(\mathrm{st}) \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ quae $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ p （ro）pheta $\left.(\mathrm{m}) \mathrm{F}\right|^{〔\rangle}$ per inpositionem $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ prespiterii F

${ }^{67} \cdot 15$［lat．］${ }^{\text {（）tuis profectus } D ~ ; ~} \mathrm{p}$（ro）fectus tuus F

${ }^{68} \cdot 16$［lat．］$]^{+1}$ adtende te $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ doctrinae $\left.\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{\langle 1}\right\rangle$ permane $\mathrm{D} \mid$ insta $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ faciendo $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ saluu（ m$)$ facies $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\mid 2}$ ）eos qui te audiunt D F
［gr．］$\left.{ }^{+\mathrm{bl}} \delta 1 \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon 1 \alpha \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+\mathrm{b} 2} \varepsilon \pi \mu \mu \varepsilon \varepsilon \mathrm{D}\left|\mathrm{T} \varepsilon v \mathrm{D}^{*}\right| \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+\mathrm{b} 3} \sigma \omega \sigma \varepsilon 1 \varsigma \mathrm{D}$

| ${ }^{+4}$ saluabis | et | $\left\langle{ }^{2}\right.$ audientes | te $\rangle$ |
| :--- | :--- | :---: | :--- |$\quad{ }^{+1}$ seniore $(m)$

ne increpaueris sed ${ }^{+2}$ obsecra ut patrem
$\mathrm{M} \eta{ }^{+} \varepsilon \pi \imath \pi \lambda \eta \xi \eta \varsigma \quad \mathrm{A} \lambda \lambda \alpha \quad \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon 1 \cdot \omega \varsigma \quad \pi \alpha \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha$
${ }^{+3}$ iuniores ut fratres anus
Nє $\omega \tau \varepsilon \rho о \cup \varsigma ~ \omega \varsigma ~ \alpha \delta \varepsilon \lambda \varphi \rho \cup \varsigma \cdot \mathbf{2}^{70} \Pi \rho \varepsilon \sigma \beta \nu \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma$

＋discant primum＜2＇suam domum〉＜pie regere tcolere
${ }^{+2} \mathrm{M} \alpha v \theta \alpha v \varepsilon \tau \omega \sigma \alpha v \pi \rho \omega \tau 0 v{ }^{+3} \tau \circ v{ }^{+4}{ }^{i} \delta ı \nu{ }^{+5}$ oıкov $\varepsilon v$ tpiare（est）infi（nitiuus）
（est）infi（nitiuus）et pare $(\mathrm{m}) \operatorname{gratia}(\mathrm{m})$ reddere parentibus）



〈1 ${ }^{1}$ uę autem ueræ〉 uidua（est）et desolata spe
$5^{73} \mathrm{H} \quad \delta \varepsilon \quad$ оv $\tau \omega \varsigma \quad \chi \eta \rho \alpha . \quad \kappa \alpha 1 \mu \varepsilon \mu о v \omega \mu \varepsilon \vee \eta \cdot \mathrm{H} \lambda$
${ }^{69} \cdot \mathbf{5}, \mathbf{1}$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ Seniores $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ obscura $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ iuuenes F
［gr．］${ }^{+} \varepsilon \pi ı \pi \lambda \varepsilon \xi \eta \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}$｜txt $\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$
${ }^{70} \boldsymbol{\bullet}$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ adulescentulas D
［gr．］${ }^{+1}$ v $\varepsilon \omega \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma ~ D \mathrm{~F}^{\mathrm{c}} \mid$ v $\left.\left.\varepsilon о \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}\right|^{+2} \alpha \theta \varepsilon \lambda \varphi \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+3} \pi \alpha \sigma \varepsilon \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} \alpha \gamma v \varepsilon 1 \alpha \mathrm{D}$
${ }^{71} \cdot 3$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ quae D F｜${ }^{+2}$ uiduae D F
［gr．］${ }^{+} \tau \varepsilon \mu \alpha \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
${ }^{72} \cdot 4$［lat．］$\rangle\left.^{\langle 1} 21 \mathrm{DF}\right|^{+\mathrm{b}}$ discat $\left.\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{\left\langle 2^{2}\right.} 21 \mathrm{DF}\right|^{\langle \rangle}$colere et remunerare parentes D ；regere \＆mutuam uicem reddere parentib（us）$\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\wedge^{3}} 21 \mathrm{~F}$
［gr．］$\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \tau 1 \varsigma D\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2} \mu \alpha \theta \varepsilon \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\mu \alpha \theta \alpha v \varepsilon \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \tau \omega \nu \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} 1 \delta \omega \nu \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+5}$

${ }^{73} \cdot 5$［lat．］$]^{\langle 1\rangle}$ Nam quae uere $\mathrm{D}\left\{\right.$ Quae aut（em）uere $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ permanet in $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle 2\rangle}$ orationibus praecationibus D ； obsecrationib（us）\＆orationib（us）$\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ et $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+3}$ nocte $\mathrm{F}^{*}$ ；die $\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$
rat in dm et ${ }^{+1}$ instat ${ }^{2}$ orationibus
$\pi \iota \kappa \varepsilon v \varepsilon \pi \imath{ }^{+1} \theta v \cdot \kappa \alpha ı \quad \pi \rho о \sigma \mu \varepsilon v \varepsilon \iota \quad \tau \alpha ı \varsigma{ }^{+2} \delta \alpha \not \eta \sigma \varepsilon \sigma \iota v$
et obsecrationibus〉 nocte ${ }^{+2}$ ac ${ }^{+3}$ die 〈quę（autem）〉
$\kappa \alpha 1 \tau \alpha 1 \varsigma{ }^{+3} \pi \rho о \sigma \varepsilon v \chi \alpha 1 \varsigma \quad$ vvктоऽ $\quad \kappa \alpha 1{ }^{+b 4} \eta \mu \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma \cdot 6{ }^{74} \mathrm{H} \quad \delta \varepsilon$
$\mathrm{i}(\mathrm{n})$ deliciis ${ }^{\square} \mathrm{t}$ deliciosa ${ }^{+}$uiuit mortua est et haec $\mathrm{p}(\mathrm{rae})$
$\sigma \pi \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \omega \sigma \alpha \quad \zeta \omega \sigma \alpha \quad \tau \varepsilon \theta v \eta \kappa \varepsilon v \cdot 7^{75} \mathrm{~K} \alpha \iota \quad \tau \alpha v \tau \alpha{ }^{+1} \pi \alpha$
cipe ut inrep（re）hensibiles sint si 〈 ${ }^{1}$（autem）
$\rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \alpha \imath$ Ï $v \alpha \quad{ }^{+2} \alpha v \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon 1 \lambda \eta \mu \pi \tau 01, \quad{ }^{+3} \omega \sigma \varepsilon เ v \cdot 8^{76} \mathrm{Et} \quad \delta \varepsilon$
 $\tau \iota \varsigma \cdot \tau \omega v \cdot \ddot{i} \delta \iota \omega v \quad \kappa \alpha \imath{ }^{+1} \mu \alpha \lambda \lambda \varepsilon \iota \sigma \tau \alpha T^{+2}$ o七кı $\omega v . \quad$ ov ${ }^{+3} \pi \rho o$
fidem $T$ negauit et est $\quad{ }^{+2} \mathrm{i}(\mathrm{n})$ fidele

det（er）ior uidua ${ }^{+1}$ elegatur non minus $\chi \varepsilon \iota \rho \omega v \cdot$ ． $9^{77} \mathrm{X} \eta \rho \alpha \quad \kappa \alpha \tau \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \gamma \varepsilon \sigma \theta \omega \cdot \mu \eta \cdot{ }^{+1} \varepsilon \lambda \alpha \tau \tau \omega v$

〈annor（um）sexaginta〉 ${ }^{+2}$ quę ${ }^{+3}$ fuerat unius uiri ${ }^{+4}$ uxor
$\varepsilon \tau \omega v \quad{ }^{+2} \varepsilon \xi \eta \kappa о \nu \tau \alpha \quad \gamma \varepsilon \gamma 0 v v 1 \alpha \quad \varepsilon v \circ \varsigma \quad \alpha v \delta \rho o \varsigma \quad \gamma v \nu \eta$
in operibus bonis 〈h（abe）ns testimoniu（m）〉 ${ }^{\text {ol }}$ si filios


[^29]${ }^{+1}$ educauit si hospitio recepit si $\mathrm{s}(\mathrm{an}) \mathrm{c}(\mathrm{t})$ oru（m）pe
vо甲орєбєv•Eı є $\varepsilon \varepsilon v o \delta o \chi \eta \sigma \varepsilon v \cdot$ El $\alpha \gamma \omega \nu \quad \pi 0$

| des | lauit si | ${ }^{+2}$ tribulantibus T subministrauit |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\delta \alpha s$ | ${ }^{+2} \varepsilon v \varepsilon \iota \psi \varepsilon v \cdot \mathrm{Er}$ |  |

## Folio 89v

si omne ${ }^{\circ 2} \mathrm{t}$ opus ${ }^{\circ} \mathrm{t}$ t bonu（m）${ }^{04} \mathrm{t}$ subsecuta est ${ }_{+4}$ adolescentiores ${ }^{\square} \mathrm{t}$ iuniores $\backslash$ Eı $\pi \alpha \nu \tau \iota \quad \varepsilon \rho \gamma \omega \quad \alpha \gamma \alpha \theta \omega \quad{ }^{+4} \varepsilon \pi \iota \kappa о \lambda о v \theta \eta \sigma \varepsilon \nu \quad 11{ }^{79} \mathrm{~N} \varepsilon \omega \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma$

| aute $(\mathrm{m})$ | uiduas | deuita | cum enim | 〔luxoriatę |
| :--- | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\delta \varepsilon$ | ${ }^{+1} \chi \eta \rho \alpha \varsigma$ | $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha ı \tau 0 v \cdot$ | O $\tau \alpha \nu \gamma \alpha \rho$ | $\kappa \alpha \tau \alpha$ 〈 $\sigma \rho \eta \nu \varepsilon ı \alpha \varsigma$ |

fuerint）in xpo nubere uolunt habentes dam

|  | $\varepsilon 1 v\rangle$ ¢ov ${ }^{+2} \chi \rho v$ | ${ }^{+3} \gamma \alpha \mu \varepsilon \boxed{v}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |


$\mu \alpha \quad$ о $\alpha \quad \tau \eta \nu \pi \rho \omega \tau \eta \nu \quad \pi \iota \sigma \tau \iota \nu \quad \eta \theta \varepsilon \tau \eta \sigma \alpha \nu$

et 〈²uerbose et curiose〉 loquentes ${ }^{+4}$ quę $n(o n)$ oportet

${ }^{\square} \mathrm{t} n(\mathrm{on})$ esse $\mathrm{t} \mathrm{n}(\mathrm{on})$ oportentia uolo ergo （iuniores t adolescentiores） סعоvта $\quad \mathbf{1 4}^{82}$ Bov ${ }^{2}$ oual ovv $T$ v $\varepsilon \omega \tau \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma$

[^30]

tes ${ }^{\square} \mathrm{t} q(\mathrm{u}) \mathrm{i} p($ rae $) \mathrm{s}(\mathrm{un}) \mathrm{t} \backslash \mathrm{i}(\mathrm{n}) \mathrm{u}(\mathrm{er})$ bo et doctrina dicit enim $\begin{array}{llllll}\omega v \tau \varepsilon \varsigma & \mathrm{~T} & \lambda \sigma \gamma \omega & \kappa \alpha \imath \\ & { }^{7} \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda 1 \alpha & \mathbf{1 8}^{86} \Lambda \varepsilon \gamma \varepsilon \iota & \gamma \alpha \rho\end{array}$

[^31]scriptura 〔bouem triturante(m) non alligabis
$\eta \gamma \rho \alpha \varphi \eta$ - Bovv $\alpha \lambda 0 \omega v \tau \alpha \quad$ ov ${ }^{+1} \varphi \mu \omega \sigma \varepsilon 1 \varsigma$.
dignus enim operarius mercede sua)

aduersus ${ }^{+1} \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{re})$ sbyt(er)um accusationem noli recip(er)e
$19^{87}$ K $\alpha \tau \alpha \quad \pi \rho \varepsilon \sigma \beta v \tau \varepsilon \rho \circ v \quad{ }^{+1}$ к $\alpha \tau \eta \gamma о \rho 1 \alpha v \quad \mu \eta \quad \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \delta \varepsilon$
${ }^{\square}$ excepto exceptis $t \backslash{ }^{+2}$ nisi $\quad$ duob(us) ${ }^{+3} \mathrm{t}$ tribus ${ }^{+4}$ testibus $\chi$ оט $\cdot$ Ектоऽ $\quad \varepsilon ı \mu \eta$ T $\delta v o \quad \eta \cdot{ }^{+2} \tau \rho \omega \nu \quad \mu \alpha \rho \tau v \rho \omega v$
peccantes (autem) coram omnibus
$\mathbf{2 0}^{88}$ Tovs $\left.{ }^{\langle\alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \alpha \nu о v \tau \alpha \varsigma} \cdot \delta \varepsilon\right\rangle \quad \varepsilon v \omega \pi \iota \nu \quad \pi \alpha v \tau \omega v$

## Folio 90r



| testor | coram do et | xpo ihu |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $21{ }^{89} \Delta$ ı $\alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \cup \rho о \mu \alpha 1$ | $\varepsilon v \omega \pi \iota o v$ тov $\theta$ к каı | 〈גрv wo |

et electis angelis ut haec
$\kappa \alpha \downarrow \tau \omega v \varepsilon \kappa \lambda \varepsilon \kappa \tau \omega v \quad \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \omega v \cdot$ Ïv $\alpha \tau \alpha v \tau \alpha$
${ }^{+}$custodias sine p (rae)iudicio nihil fa $\varphi v \lambda \alpha \xi \eta \varsigma \quad \chi \omega \rho ı \varsigma \cdot \pi \rho о \kappa \rho \mu \alpha \tau о \varsigma ~ М \eta \delta \varepsilon v \pi о$


[^32]nemini ${ }^{+1}$ imposueris neq（ue）communicaueris pecca
$\mu \eta \delta \varepsilon v 1 \quad \varepsilon \pi \imath \tau 1 \theta \varepsilon 1 \quad \mu \eta \delta \varepsilon \quad{ }^{+2}$ коı $\omega v \varepsilon \iota \quad{ }^{+3} \alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \varepsilon \iota$

huc aqua（m）bibere sed ${ }^{+}$unio modico utere

propt（er）stomachum ${ }^{\circ 1}$ tuu（m）et ${ }^{02} \mathrm{p}(\mathrm{ro}) \mathrm{pt}(\mathrm{er})$ frequentes
$\delta 1 \alpha$ $\tau 0 \nu{ }^{+5} \sigma \rho о \mu \alpha \chi \circ v \quad \sigma 0 v \cdot \kappa \alpha{ }^{\circ} \delta 1 \alpha \quad \tau \alpha \varsigma \pi \nu \kappa v \alpha \varsigma$
tuas infirmitates quorunda（m）hominu（m）peccata
$\sigma 0 v \cdot{ }^{+6} \alpha \sigma \theta \varepsilon v i \alpha \varsigma \quad 24{ }^{92}$ Tiv $\omega v . \quad{ }^{+1} \alpha v \omega v \quad \alpha \imath \alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau<\downarrow$
manifesta $s(u n) t p(r a e) c e d e n t i a ~ a d ~ i u d i c i u(m) ~ q u o s ~$

dam aute（m）et ${ }^{+}$subsequentur similiter

${ }^{\circ}$ aute（m）et ${ }^{\square 1}$ op（er）at 〈facta bona〉 manifesta sunt
${ }^{\circ} \delta \varepsilon \quad \kappa \alpha \imath \tau \alpha \varepsilon \rho \gamma \alpha \quad \tau \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \alpha{ }^{+1} \pi \rho о \delta \eta \lambda \alpha \quad$ عוбוv
et quae alit（er）se h（abe）nt $\cdot{ }^{口^{2}} \mathrm{ta}$ a abscondi non
$\kappa \alpha 1 ~ \tau \alpha \quad \alpha \lambda \lambda \omega \varsigma \quad \varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau \alpha$ ．крvßךv人1 ov．${ }^{+2} \delta v$
poss（un）t ${ }^{+1}$ quic（um）q（ue）sunt sub iugo serui


```
    \(91 \cdot 23\) [lat.] \({ }^{+}\)uino \(\left.\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\mathrm{o} 1} \mathrm{D}\right|^{\text {o2 }} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\)
    [gr.] \(\left.\left.\left.\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \mathrm{M} \eta \kappa \varepsilon \tau 1 \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \pi о \tau 1 \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\pi о \tau \varepsilon \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{cl}}\right| \operatorname{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c} 2}\right|^{+3} \alpha \lambda \lambda \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{D}^{*}\right|^{+4} \mathrm{o} \lambda \gamma \gamma \omega \mathrm{D}\right|^{01} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+5} \sigma \tau \sigma \mu \alpha \chi \circ v \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{02} \mathrm{D}\)
\(\left.\right|^{+6} \alpha \sigma \theta \varepsilon v \varepsilon \omega_{\varsigma} \mathrm{D}\)
    \({ }^{92} \cdot \mathbf{2 4}\) [lat.] \({ }^{+}\)secuntur D ; subsecuntur F
```




```
    [gr.] \(\left.\left.{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+1} \pi \rho o \delta \varepsilon \lambda \alpha \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+2} \delta v v \alpha v \tau \alpha ı \mathrm{D}\)
    \({ }^{94} \bullet 6,1\) [lat.] \({ }^{+1}\) quicunq(ue) \(\mathrm{F}|>21 \mathrm{~F}|^{+2}\) habeant \(\left.\mathrm{D}|\operatorname{arbitrant(ur)} \mathrm{F}|^{\circ} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}\) non \(\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}\) dni \(\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+5}\)
blasphematur F
```




## Folio 90v



n (ost)ri ihu xpi et ei ${ }^{+2}$ quę s(ecundu)m pietatem est doctrinae $\eta \mu \omega v$ w $\quad{ }^{+2} \chi \rho v$ к $\alpha \downarrow$ in ${ }^{+3} \kappa \alpha \tau \varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta 1 \alpha v \quad$ T ${ }^{+4} \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda_{1} \alpha$


[^33]


```
    Inuidiae contentiones *5}\mp@subsup{}{}{+5}\mathrm{ blasphemię }\mp@subsup{}{}{+6}\mathrm{ suspiciones ma
```



```
lae conflictationes <corruptor(um) hominu(m)
v\eta\rho\alphal }\mp@subsup{5}{}{988}\delta1\alpha\pi\alpha\rho\alpha\tau\rho\imath\beta\alpha\imath \delta1\varepsilon\varphi0\alpha\rho\mu\varepsilonv\omegav. +1 \alphav\omega
```




```
        est aute(m) +quęstus magnus pietas \mp@subsup{}{}{\circ}\textrm{di}\mathrm{ cum}
699}\mathrm{ Eб兀וv }\delta\varepsilon \piо\rho\imath\sigma\muо\varsigma\cdot\mu\varepsilon\gamma\alpha\varsigma \quad \eta +1 \varepsilonv\sigma\varepsilon\betal\alpha '0v \mu\varepsilon\tau\alpha
    sufficientia nihil enim in tulimus in h(un)c
```



```
mundu(m) T <q(uod) tq(uonia)m nec auferre aliq(u)id pot(er)imus`
```



```
habentes aute（m）〈uictu（m）talimentu（m）〉 et \(\mathrm{T}^{+}\)tegîmenta \(\mathbf{8}^{101}\) Eरovtєऽ \(\delta \varepsilon \cdot{ }^{+1} \delta 1 \alpha \pi \rho о \varphi \eta \nu . \quad \kappa \alpha ı{ }^{+2} \sigma \kappa \varepsilon \pi \alpha \sigma \mu \alpha \tau \alpha\)
```

 ｜ttt D ${ }^{\text {c }}$
$98 \cdot 5$［lat．］$\left.\left.{ }^{\diamond} 231 \mathrm{~F}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+1} \mathrm{a} \operatorname{D} \mid \mathrm{T}$ priuati sunt $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ questum F

 $\alpha \gamma \ldots \tau \omega v$ тоюоч $\omega v \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
${ }^{99} \cdot 6$［lat．］${ }^{+}$quaestus D ；questus $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}$

${ }^{100} \bullet$［lat．］T uerum D ；haud dubium $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\text {（ }}$ ）quoniam nec effere aliquid possumus D ；haud dubium quia nec auferre $\mathrm{q}(\mathrm{uo})$ d possumus F

${ }^{101} \cdot 8$［lat．］$»$ uictum D ；alimenta $\mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}$ quib（us）$\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+}$uestitum D ；tegamur F
［gr．］${ }^{+1} \delta \iota \alpha \tau \rho о \varphi \eta \nu \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \sigma \kappa \varepsilon \pi \alpha \kappa \mu \alpha \tau \alpha \mathrm{~F}$
his contenti sumus nam qui uolunt ${ }^{\square 1}$ tuolentes (autem) $\backslash$
тоитоьs $\alpha \rho \kappa \varepsilon \sigma \theta \eta \sigma о \mu \varepsilon \theta \alpha \cdot 9^{102} \mathrm{Ot} \delta \varepsilon{ }^{+1}$ ßоидо $\mu \varepsilon v o t$.

queu(m) diaboli et desideria multa in $\gamma 1 \delta \alpha \quad \tau 0 v \delta 1 \alpha \beta \circ \lambda \mathrm{ov} \cdot \mathrm{K} \alpha \imath \quad \varepsilon \pi \imath \theta \nu \mu 1 \alpha \varsigma \quad \pi \circ \lambda \lambda \alpha \varsigma \cdot \alpha \nu$


radix enim omnium malor(um) est
$10{ }^{103+1} \mathrm{P} \varepsilon \varsigma \zeta \alpha \quad \gamma \alpha \rho \quad \pi \alpha \nu \tau \omega \nu{ }^{\circ} \tau \omega \nu \cdot \kappa \alpha \kappa \omega \nu \quad \varepsilon \sigma \tau \iota \nu \cdot \eta \cdot$
cupiditas quam ${ }^{+1}$ quida(m) ${ }^{+2}$ adpetentes erraue
甲ı $\lambda \alpha \rho \gamma \vee \rho ı \alpha \cdot{ }^{+2} \eta \varsigma \quad \tau \imath v \varepsilon \varsigma \quad{ }^{+3}$ о $\pi \varepsilon \gamma \circ \mu \varepsilon v \circ$ - $\alpha \pi \varepsilon \pi \lambda \alpha$

se〉 doloribus multis ${ }^{\square}$ (id est) sollicitudinis $\backslash$ tu (autem) ó

homo di haec fuge $\langle$ sectare $u($ er $) \mathrm{ot}$
$\alpha v \theta \rho \omega \pi \varepsilon$ тоv $\theta v \cdot$ T $\alpha \nu \tau \alpha$ рєvүє ${ }^{+1} \Delta 1 \omega \kappa \alpha \downarrow$
(autem) iustitiam pietatem fidem caritate(m)
$\delta \varepsilon \cdot \quad{ }^{+2} \delta \iota \kappa \alpha \iota \sigma \sigma v \vee \eta \nu \cdot{ }^{+3}$ Evocßı$\alpha \nu \pi \iota \sigma \tau \imath \nu \quad \alpha \gamma \alpha \pi \eta \nu$

[^34]
## Folio 91r


certamen fidei ${ }^{+2}$ adp（re）hendere ${ }^{\square} \mathrm{t} \operatorname{imp}($ eratiuum $) \backslash$ 〈aet（er）na（m）uita（m）〉 $\alpha \gamma \omega v \alpha \quad \tau \eta \varsigma \pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon \omega \varsigma \cdot$ Eлıえ $\alpha \beta$ ov $\tau \eta \varsigma \quad \alpha 1 \omega v 10 v \quad \zeta \omega \eta \varsigma$

〈in qua〉 uocatus es et ${ }^{+3}$ confessus ${ }^{\circ}$ es bonam $\varepsilon 1 \varsigma{ }^{+2} \eta \nu \quad{ }^{+3} \varepsilon \kappa \lambda \eta \theta \eta \varsigma \quad \kappa \alpha \downarrow \quad{ }^{+4} \omega \mu$ о $\lambda о \gamma \eta \sigma \alpha \varsigma \quad \tau \eta \nu \kappa \alpha \lambda \eta \nu$
confessionem coram multis testibus ${ }^{+1} \mathrm{p}$（rae）cipio tibi о оодоүı $\alpha=\quad \varepsilon v \omega \pi \iota \nu{ }^{+5} \pi \rho \lambda \lambda \omega v \cdot \mu \alpha \rho \tau \nu \rho \omega v \mathbf{1 3}^{106+1} \Pi \alpha$
${ }^{\square} \mathrm{t}$ contestor $\backslash$ coram do ${ }^{+2}$ uiuificante

omnia et 〈ihu xpo〉 $T$ testimoniu（m）${ }^{+3}$ reddente sub $\tau \alpha \pi \alpha v \tau \alpha \cdot \kappa \alpha \imath$ 〈w $\chi \rho v$ 〉 $\tau 0 v \mu \alpha \rho \tau v \rho \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \tau 0 \varsigma \quad \varepsilon \pi \imath$

mandatu（m）sine macula inrep（re）hensibile usq（ue）in $\tau \eta \nu \cdot \varepsilon v \tau \circ \lambda \eta \nu \cdot{ }^{+2} \alpha \sigma \pi \varepsilon \iota \lambda \circ \nu \quad \mathrm{~T}{ }^{+3} \alpha \nu \varepsilon \pi \downarrow \lambda \eta \mu \pi \tau \circ v . \quad \mu \varepsilon \chi \rho \iota \quad \tau \eta \varsigma$

 suis）ostendet beatus et solus potens ї $\delta 101 \varsigma{ }^{+} \delta \varepsilon 1 \xi \varepsilon 1 \quad$ о $\mu \alpha \kappa \alpha \rho 1 о \varsigma ~ к \alpha 1 ~ \mu о v о \varsigma ~ \delta v v \alpha \sigma \tau \eta \varsigma ~$

[^35]T rex regum et dns

O $\beta \alpha \sigma 1 \lambda \varepsilon \nu \varsigma \tau \omega v \cdot \beta \alpha \sigma 1 \lambda \varepsilon v o v \tau \omega v$ к $\alpha \iota$ кऽ $\tau \omega v$

| dominantium | qui solus $\mathrm{h}(\mathrm{abe}) \mathrm{t}$ | ${ }^{+b 1}$ immortalitate（m） |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | ${ }^{109} \mathrm{O}$ ноvos $\varepsilon \chi \omega \mathrm{v}$ | $\alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \sigma \iota \alpha v$ |  |

luce（m）${ }^{+2}$ habitans inaccessibile（m）quem uidit 〈hominu（m）ne
$\varphi \omega \varsigma \quad$ окк $\omega v$ ал $\rho$ обıтоv．Ov．$\varepsilon \iota \delta \varepsilon v$ 〈 $\alpha v \omega v$ ov
mo ${ }^{+3}$ neq（ue）uidere potest cui ${ }^{+4}$ honor（potes
$\delta \varepsilon ı \varsigma^{\prime} \cdot$ Ov $\delta \varepsilon \quad i ̈ \delta \varepsilon ı \quad \delta v v \alpha \tau \alpha l \cdot \Omega \cdot{ }^{+} \tau \iota \eta \eta \mathrm{T}^{2} \kappa \rho \alpha$

〈n（un）c saeculo〉 p （rae）cipe non ${ }^{+1}$ sup（er）be sape
$\langle\tau \omega$ vov．$\quad \alpha \omega v\rangle \quad{ }^{+2} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \alpha \mathrm{l} \cdot \mu \eta \quad$ v$\eta \eta \lambda_{0},{ }^{+3} \varphi \rho \circ v$
re neq（ue）sperare in $T^{1}$ diuitiarum ${ }^{02}$ inuertum $\imath \cdot \mu \eta \delta \varepsilon \quad{ }^{+4} \varepsilon \lambda \pi \iota \zeta \varepsilon \iota v \quad \varepsilon \pi \iota \quad \pi \lambda$ оv $\frac{10 v}{} \alpha \delta \eta \lambda о \tau \eta \tau \iota$
sed in ${ }^{+2}$ do $T^{2}{ }^{+3} p($ rae $)$ stanti nobis $T^{3} \quad{ }^{\square}$ ditant（um）$t^{\backslash+4}$ abundant（er） A $\lambda \lambda{ }^{+5} \varepsilon \pi \iota \quad \theta \omega \mathrm{~T}^{1} \tau \omega \cdot \pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \chi \circ v \tau 1 \quad \eta \mu \nu \nu \quad \mathrm{~T}^{2}{ }^{+6} \pi \lambda 0 v \sigma \varepsilon 1 \omega \varsigma$
ad fruendu（m）$\quad{ }^{+1}$ benefacere diuites 〈 ${ }^{1}$ esse t sint $\rangle$ in

operib（us）bonis facile ${ }^{\square} \mathrm{tb}$（ene）$\backslash{ }^{+2}$ tribuere ${ }^{2}$ esse commun


[^36]| icatores> | ${ }^{+1}$ thesaurizantes | sibi | fundamentu(m) |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| вıкоия . |  | عavtors | $\theta \varepsilon \mu \varepsilon \lambda ı \sim$ |  |


ueram uitam ó timothee
${ }^{+5} \mathrm{o} \tau \tau \omega \varsigma \zeta \omega \eta \varsigma \cdot \gg \mathbf{2 0}^{113} \mathrm{O} \cdot \cdot \Omega{ }^{+1} \tau 1 \mu 0 \theta \varepsilon \varepsilon \quad \tau \eta \nu \cdot{ }^{+2} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha$

## Folio 91v

depositu(m) custodi deuitans ${ }^{\square}$ trepellens $\backslash{ }^{+1} \mathrm{p}($ ro $)$ phanas
$\theta \eta \kappa \eta \nu \quad{ }^{+3} \varphi \cup \lambda \alpha \xi \circ \nu \cdot \varepsilon \kappa \tau \rho \varepsilon \pi о \mu \varepsilon v \circ \varsigma . \quad \tau \alpha \varsigma{ }^{+4} \beta \varepsilon \beta \eta \lambda \circ \cup \varsigma$

| et | (ra)dictiones | (falsi nomi t falla |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| K |  | ${ }^{7} \psi \varepsilon v \delta \omega v 0 \quad$ cis |

nis scientiae〉 qua(m) quidam promittentes cir
$\mu \circ v \gamma \nu \omega \sigma \varepsilon \omega \varsigma 215^{114} \mathrm{H} v \quad \tau \imath \varepsilon \varepsilon \varsigma \quad \varepsilon \pi \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda$ о $\mu \varepsilon v o t \quad \pi \varepsilon$
ca fidem ${ }^{+}$excederunt gratia ${ }^{\square 1}$ uobis
$\rho ı \tau \eta v \pi \iota \sigma \tau \iota \nu \quad \eta \sigma \tau о \chi \eta \sigma \alpha \nu \cdot \mathrm{H} \chi \alpha \rho ı \varsigma \cdot{ }^{+} \mu \varepsilon \theta v$
cum $\dagger$ tecu(m)
$\mu \omega \nu \quad \lll \lll \lll \lll \lll \lll$
${ }^{\square}$ explicit epistola $\backslash \mathrm{ad}$

timotheum
$\tau \tau \mu 0 \theta \varepsilon \sigma v$
A Ī

[^37]
## BIBLIOGRAPHY

Berschin, Walter. Mittellateinische Studien II. Heidelberg: Mattes Verlag, 2010.
Frede, Hermann Josef. Altlateinische Paulus-Handschriften. Freiburg: Herder, 1964.
——. Ein Neuer Paulustext und Kommentar, Band 1 Untersuchungen. Freiburg: Herder, 1973.
Hatch, William Henry Paine. "On the Relationship of Codex Augiensis and Codex Boernerianus of the Pauline Epistles." HSCP 60 (1951): 187-99. JSTOR-31091.

Head, Peter M. "Editio Critica Maior: An Introduction and Assessment." TynBul 61, no. 1 (2010). 131-152.

Hernández Jr., Juan. "Modern Critical Editions and Apparatuses of the Greek New Testament." In The Text of the New Testament in Contemporary Research: Essays on the Status Quaestionis, 2nd ed. Edited by Bart D. Ehrman and Michael William Holmes. Leiden: Brill, 2014.

Houghton, Hugh A.G. The Latin New Testament: A Guide to its Early History, Texts, and Manuscripts. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2016.

Kloha, Jeffrey John. "A Textual Commentary on Paul's First Epistle to the Corinthians." Ph.D. diss. University of Leeds, 2006.

Nellessen, Ernst. Untersuchungen zur altlateinischen Uberlieferung des Ersten Thessalonicherbriefes. BBB 22. Bonn: P. Hanstein, 1965.

Parker, David Charles. Codex Sinaiticus: The Story of the World's Oldest Bible. Peabody, MA: Hendrickson, 2010.
—_. "The Majuscule Manuscripts of the New Testament." In Manuscripts, Texts, Theology: Collected Papers 1977-2007, 33-53. ANTF 40. Berlin-New York: de Gruyter, 2009.
—.Textual Scholarship and the Making of the New Testament. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2014.

Reichardt, Alexander. Der Codex Boernerianus der Briefe des Apostels Paulus. Leipzig: Hiersemann, 1909.

Scrivner, Frederick Henry Ambrose. The Introduction to an Edition of the Codex Augiensis and Fifty Other Manuscripts. Cambridge: Deighton, Bell, 1859.

Smith, William Benjamin. "The Pauline Manuscripts F and G. A Text-Critical Study," AmJT, 7 (July 1, 1903): 452-85. http://archive.org/details/jstor-3154234.

Tinnefeld, Franz Hermann. Untersuchungen zur altlateinischen Überlieferung des 1. Timotheusbriefes: der lateinische Paulustext in den Handschriften DEFG und in den Kommentaren des Ambrosiaster und des Pelagius. Vol. 26. Klassisch-philologische Studien. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1963.

Vogels, Heinrich Josef, ed. Das Corpus Paulinum Des Ambrosiaster. Bonn: Peter Hanstein Verlag G.M.B.H., 1957.

Wordsworth, Johannes and Henricus Julianus White, eds. Nouum Testamentum Latine: Epistulae Paulinae. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1913-1941.

## VITA

Alexander Robert fisher
October 31, 1988
Tampa, FL

## Collegiate Institutions Attended

University of Florida, Gainesville, FL, Bachelor of Arts, 2011
Graduate Institutions Attended
Concordia Seminary, St. Louis, MO, Master of Divinity, 2016
Current Memberships in Academic Societies
Member of the Society of Biblical Literature


[^0]:    ${ }^{1}$ H.A.G. Houghton, The Latin New Testament: A Guide to its Early History, Texts, and Manuscripts (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2016), 78.
    ${ }^{2}$ David C. Parker, "The Majuscule Manuscripts of the New Testament," n The Text of the New Testament in Contemporary Research: Essays on the Status Quaestionis, 2nd ed., ed. Bart D. Ehrman and Michael William Holmes (Leiden: Brill, 2014), 46.
    ${ }^{3}$ William Benjamin Smith, "The Pauline Manuscripts F and G. A Text-Critical Study," AmJT 7 (July 1, 1903): 452-85. http://archive.org/details/jstor-3154234, 452.
    ${ }^{4}$ Smith, "Pauline Manuscripts," 452.

[^1]:    ${ }^{5}$ Smith, "Pauline Manuscripts," 452.
    ${ }^{6}$ Though originally printed in 1791, cited here is the 1818 edition. Christiano Frederico Matthaei, ed. and transcr. XIII. Epistolarum Pauli codex graecus cum versione latina vetere vulgo antihieronymiana olim Boernerianus nunc bibliothecae electoralis Dresdenis (1818; repr. Palala Press 2015), iii-xxiv.
    ${ }^{7}$ Frederick Henry Scrivener. The Introduction to an Edition of the Codex Augiensis and Fifty Other Manuscripts (Cambridge: Deighton, Bell, 1859), 25-26.
    ${ }^{8}$ Scrivener, Codex Augiensis, 28.
    ${ }^{9}$ William Henry Paine Hatch, "On the Relationship of Codex Augiensis and Codex Boernerianus of the Pauline Epistles," HSCP 60 (1951): 187-99, JSTOR-31091, 188.
    ${ }^{10}$ Scrivener, Codex Augiensis, 26.
    ${ }^{11}$ Franz Hermann Tinnefeld, Untersuchungen zur altlateinischen Überlieferung des 1. Timotheusbriefes: der lateinische Paulustext in den Handschriften DEFG und in den Kommentaren des Ambrosiaster und des Pelagius, vol. 26 of Klassisch-philologische Studien (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1963), 4.
    ${ }^{12}$ Tennefeld, 1. Timotheusbriefes, 4.
    ${ }^{13}$ Smith, "Pauline Manuscripts," 452.

[^2]:    ${ }^{14}$ Hermann Josef Frede, Altlateinische Paulus-Handschriften (Freiburg: Herder, 1964), 52.
    ${ }^{15}$ Smith, "Pauline Manuscripts," 458.
    ${ }^{16}$ Smith, "Pauline Manuscripts," 456-57.
    ${ }^{17}$ Smith, "Pauline Manuscripts," 455.

[^3]:    ${ }^{18}$ Tinnefeld, 1. Timotheusbriefes, 4.
    ${ }^{19}$ Frede later observed that the latter notation near the word $v \pi \alpha \rho \chi \omega v$ (1 Cor 11:7) does have its own Latin gloss above it as well, which reads: a principio vel per initium. Frede, Altateinische, 52.
    ${ }^{20}$ Alexander Reichardt, Der Codex Boernerianus der Briefe des Apostels Paulus (Leipzig: Hiersemann, 1909), 16.
    ${ }^{21}$ Hatch, "On the Relationship," 195-96.
    ${ }^{22}$ Tennefeld, 1. Timotheusbriefes, 62.
    ${ }^{23}$ Ernst Nellessen, Untersuchungen zur altateinischen Uberlieferung des Ersten Thessalonicherbriefes, BBB 22 (Bonn: P. Hanstein, 1965), 299.

[^4]:    ${ }^{24}$ Jeffrey John Kloha, "A Textual Commentary on Paul’s First Epistle to the Corinthians" (Ph.D. diss., University of Leeds, 2006), 3.
    ${ }^{25}$ Kloha, "Textual Commentary," 643-44.
    ${ }^{26}$ Frede, Altlateinische, 51.
    ${ }^{27}$ Kloha, "Textual Commentary," 640.
    ${ }^{28}$ Concerning the Greek text of F, Scrivener writes, "Throughout the whole MS. many Latin words will be seen placed over the Greek, probably by a later, certainly by an ancient hand, a large portion of which, viz. 86 cases out of the whole 106, are derived from the interlinear version of the Codex Boernerianus." Scrivener, Codex Augiensis, 29.
    ${ }^{29}$ Houghton, Latin New Testament, 74.

[^5]:    ${ }^{30}$ Parker, "Majuscule Manuscripts," 59.
    ${ }^{31}$ Kloha, "Textual Commentary," 617.
    ${ }^{32}$ Peter M. Head, "Editio Critica Maior: An Introduction and Assessment," TynBul 61, no. 1 (2010):132-33.
    ${ }^{33}$ The digital edition of Acts can be found here: http://ntvmr.uni-muenster.de/nt-transcripts
    ${ }^{34}$ Head, "Editio Critica Maior," 148.

[^6]:    ${ }^{35}$ Juan Hernández Jr., "Modern Critical Editions and Apparatuses of the Greek New Testament," in The Text of the New Testament in Contemporary Research: Essays on the Status Quaestionis, 2nd ed. ed. Bart D. Ehrman and Michael William Holmes (Leiden: Brill, 2014), 690.
    ${ }^{36}$ Hernández, "Modern Critical Editions," 701.
    ${ }^{37}$ David Parker, Textual Scholarship and the Making of the New Testament (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2014), 139.
    ${ }^{38}$ Codex Sinaiticus. http://www.codexsinaiticus.org/en/
    ${ }^{39}$ D.C. Parker, Codex Sinaiticus: The Story of the World's Oldest Bible (Peabody, MA: Hendrickson, 2010), 6.

[^7]:    ${ }^{40}$ Parker, Textual Scholarship, 136.
    ${ }^{41}$ Codex Boernerianus (G). http://digital.slub-dresden.de/id274591448.
    Codex Augiensis (F). http://trin-sites-pub.trin.cam.ac.uk/james/viewpage.php?index=299.
    Codex Claromontanus (D). http://gallica.bnf.fr/ark:/12148/btv1b10515443k.
    ${ }^{42}$ Johannes Wordsworth and Henricus Julianus White, eds. Nouum Testamentum Latine: Epistulae Paulinae (Oxford: Clarendon, 1913-1941)

[^8]:    ${ }^{1}$ See also Frede, Altlateinische, 51.

[^9]:    ${ }^{2}$ Scrivener, Codex Augiensis, xxxi.

[^10]:    ${ }^{1}$ Tinnefeld, 1. Timotheusbriefes, 111.
    ${ }^{2}$ Tinnefeld, 1. Timotheusbriefes, 114.

[^11]:    ${ }^{3}$ See also Wordsworth, Nouum Testamentum, 600.

[^12]:    ${ }^{1}$ Heinrich Josef Vogels, ed. Das Corpus Paulinum Des Ambrosiaster (Bonn: Peter Hanstein Verlag G.M.B.H., 1957), 162.
    ${ }^{2}$ Matthaei, Boernerianus, 180

[^13]:    ${ }^{3}$ Matthaei, Boernerianus, 176, 180

[^14]:    ${ }^{1}$ Walter Berschin briefly mentions a similar practice occurring in the $11^{\text {th }}$ century. He writes, "the writing of Latin words portrayed in Greek letters.", Mittellateinische Studien II (Heidelberg: Mattes Verlag, 2010), 192.

[^15]:    ${ }^{2}$ Hermann Josef Frede, Ein Neuer Paulustext und Kommentar, Band 1 Untersuchungen (Freiburg: Herder, 1973), 77.
    ${ }^{3}$ As noted in section 1.2, Kloha suggests that G was created to be a teaching tool. See Kloha, "Textual Commentary," 640. This is also noted by Frede. Frede, Ein Neuer Paulustext, 77.
    ${ }^{4}$ This goes back to Frede's observation noted in section 1.2, that G is a redacted work. See Frede, Altlateinische, 51.

[^16]:    ${ }^{5}$ Parker, Textual Scholarship, 2.
    ${ }^{6}$ It should be noted that G falls short of David Parker's expectations for a critical edition, at least a modern one. He writes, "[A proper critical edition] must contain a scientifically constructed critical text, and a critical apparatus which provides the supporting evidence. This is universally agreed. But I have come to believe that it must also contain a third component, the editors' justification for their decisions at each point of variation." Parker, Textual Scholarship, 106.

[^17]:    7 Houghton, Latin New Testament, 78.
    8 Scrivener, Codex Augiensis, 25.

[^18]:    ${ }^{1} \bullet 1,1$［lat．］${ }^{+}$salutaris D
    ［gr．］$\left.{ }^{+1} \mathfrak{\imath \nu ~}\right|^{+2} \kappa \alpha \tau \varepsilon \pi \iota \tau \alpha \gamma \varepsilon v \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \sigma \omega \tau \varepsilon \rho \circ \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\sigma \omega \tau \eta \rho \circ \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} \mathfrak{w} \mathrm{~F}$
    ${ }^{2} \cdot \mathbf{2}$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ carissimo D ；dilecto $\mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}$ et $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ dmo D
    ［gr．］$\left.\left.\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \tau \varepsilon \mu \rho \theta \varepsilon \omega \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \gamma \nu \eta \sigma \omega \mathrm{D}\right|^{+3} \tau \varepsilon \kappa v o \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+4} \pi \iota \tau \varepsilon \iota \mathrm{D}\right|^{+5} \chi \alpha \rho \iota \varsigma \mathrm{D}\right|^{+6} \varepsilon \iota \rho \eta \nu \eta \mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T} \eta \mu \omega v \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{3} \bullet 3$［lat．］${ }^{+}$remanere $\mathrm{D} \mid$ ut remaneres $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{|1\rangle}$ ephesi $\left.\right|^{(2)}$ cum irem D F｜＋docerent F
    ［gr．］${ }^{\langle \rangle} \pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \sigma \alpha \sigma \alpha \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \rho \mu \mu v \alpha ı \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \sigma \alpha \sigma \varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \rho ı \mathrm{D}^{2}\right| \pi \alpha \rho \varepsilon \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \sigma \alpha \alpha \sigma \pi \rho о \sigma \mu \varepsilon ı$ vaı $\mathrm{F}^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{~F}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{D}^{1}\right|^{+1}$ $\left.\varepsilon \varphi \alpha \varepsilon \sigma \omega \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \omega \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right| \varepsilon \varphi \varepsilon \sigma \sigma \omega \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2} \mu \alpha \kappa \varepsilon \delta o v i \alpha v \mathrm{D}: \mu \alpha \kappa \alpha 1 \operatorname{\delta ovi\alpha \nu }^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{~F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma 1 \lambda \eta \varsigma \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \eta \varsigma \mathrm{F}^{*}$ ： $\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \eta \varsigma \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\left|\operatorname{txt}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} \delta \delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda ı \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon ı \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$

[^19]:    ${ }^{9} \bullet 9$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ scientes $\left.\left.\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\mathrm{o} 1} \mathrm{D}\right|^{\mathrm{o2}} \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+2}$ obaudientibus et $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ inpiis $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ est D ；om．$\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+5}$ caelestis $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+5}$ profanis D ；contaminatis $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\langle \rangle}$patricidiis D ；patricidis $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+6}$ matricidiis D
    
    
    
    $10 \cdot 9$－10［lat．］$\left\langle{ }^{1}\right\rangle$ masculorum concubitores homicidiis inpudicis D ；homicidis $\cdot$ fornicariis $\cdot$ masculorum concubitoribus $F \mid\left\langle^{2}\right\rangle$ mendacibus periuris $D \mid p(e r)$ iuriis mendatibus $F^{*} \mid p(e r)$ iuris mendatibus $\left.F^{c}\right|^{+1}$ sane $D F \mid \square \backslash$ $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+2}$ doctrinae D d doctrine F
    
    ${ }^{11} \cdot 11$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ quae $\mathrm{DF} \mid \mathrm{T}^{1}$ est $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+2}$ gloriae $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{\langle \rangle}$credit（um）est mihi $\mathrm{DF} \mid \mathrm{T}^{2}$ et D
    ［gr．］ $\mathrm{T}^{1} \tau \eta \mathrm{D}^{*}$ om． $\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}} \mid \mathrm{T}^{2} \kappa \alpha, \mathrm{D}$
    $12 \cdot \mathbf{1 2}$［lat．］$\left.{ }^{\square} \backslash \mathrm{DF}\right|^{\langle \rangle}$ei qui confirmauit me in D ；ei qui me c （on）fortauit $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ quia $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ estimauit $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$

[^20]:    ${ }^{17} \cdot 17$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ saeculorum D F $\left.\right|^{\langle \rangle}$inmortali inuisibili $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+2}$ solo $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ sęcula $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ saeculorum D
    $\left.[\mathrm{gr}]^{+1} \alpha 1 \omega v \omega v \mathrm{D}\right|^{(1)}{ }^{1} \alpha \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \tau \omega \alpha$ ор $\alpha \tau \omega \alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \tau \omega \mathrm{~F} \mid \alpha \theta \alpha v \alpha \tau \omega \alpha 0 \rho \alpha \tau \omega \mathrm{D}^{*} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c} 2}\left\{\alpha \varphi \theta \alpha \rho \tau \omega \alpha,\left.\rho \alpha \tau \omega \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c1}}\right|^{+2}\right.$ $\left.\sigma о \varphi \omega \theta \omega \mathrm{D}^{1}\right|^{+3} \tau \varepsilon \mu \varepsilon \mathrm{~F} ; \tau \mu \eta \mathrm{D} ; \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{18} \cdot 18$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ thimothee $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ illis F
    [gr.] $\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda 1 \alpha \nu \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \pi \rho \rho \alpha \gamma \sigma v \sigma \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{~F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \pi \rho \circ \varphi \eta \tau \varepsilon 1 \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} \sigma \tau \rho \alpha \tau \varepsilon \nu \eta \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+5} \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon v \mathrm{~F}^{*} \mid \mathrm{txt}$ $\left.\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+6} \sigma \tau \rho \alpha \tau \varepsilon 1 \alpha \nu \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{19} \cdot 19$ [lat.] + habes D |〈〉 312 F
    
    ${ }^{20} \mathbf{\bullet} \mathbf{2 0}$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ hymenaeus $\mathrm{D} \mid$ ymeneus $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ satanae $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ disciplinam accipiant D discant $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ plasphemare F
    

[^21]:    
    ［gr．］$\left.{ }^{+1} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \omega \mathrm{D}|\tau \alpha \pi \alpha \kappa \alpha \lambda \varepsilon \iota \mathrm{F}| \mathrm{T} \pi \alpha \nu \tau \omega v \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \delta \varepsilon \varepsilon \sigma \varepsilon \iota \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3}$ v $\pi \varepsilon \rho \pi \alpha v \tau 0 \nu \mathrm{~F}$
    ${ }^{22} \cdot \mathbf{2}$［lat．］$\left.{ }^{\text {ㅁ }} \backslash \mathrm{DF}\right|^{\curlywedge\rangle}$ ut consecuritatem et grauitatem D ；ut quietam et tranquillam $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ om． $\mathrm{D}^{*} \mid$ txt $\left.\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2}$ cum $\mathrm{D}\left|{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ pietatem $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ castitatem $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D}$
     $\mathrm{F}^{*} ;\left.\delta \Delta \alpha \gamma \omega \mu \varepsilon \nu \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{23} \cdot 3$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ saluatari D｜${ }^{+2}$ di D
    
    ［gr．］$]^{+1} \alpha v \theta$ poлоия $\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2} \varepsilon \pi \tau \gamma v o \sigma i v \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+3} \alpha \lambda \eta \theta \varepsilon ı \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{25} \cdot 5$［gr．］$\left.\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \mu \varepsilon \sigma \eta \tau \eta \varsigma ~ D\right|^{+2} \alpha v \theta \rho \circ \pi \omega \nu \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+3} \alpha v \theta \rho \circ \pi \omega \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+4} \chi \varsigma \mathrm{D}$

[^22]:    ${ }^{26}{ }^{\bullet} 6$ [lat.] ${ }^{\langle \rangle}$seipsum redemptionem D ; redemtione $(\mathrm{m})$ semet ipsum $\left.\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{{ }^{01} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}}\right|^{\mathrm{o} 2} \mathrm{~F}\right|^{\square} \backslash \mathrm{F}$ [gr.] $\left.{ }^{+1} \pi \alpha \nu \tau \circ \nu \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+2}$ ï $\delta$ ı七я $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3} \varepsilon \delta$ отך F
    ${ }^{27} \bullet 7$ [lat.] ${ }^{\langle \rangle}$magister D ; doctor F
    [gr.] $\left.{ }^{+1} \varepsilon \iota \varsigma \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ o D $\left.\left.\left.\left.\right|^{+3} \alpha \lambda \eta \theta \varepsilon ı \alpha \nu \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\left|\alpha \lambda \varepsilon \delta \iota \alpha \nu \mathrm{F}^{*}\right| \operatorname{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} \varepsilon \theta \operatorname{vov} \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+5} \pi \imath \sigma \tau \varepsilon \iota \mathrm{D}\right|^{+6} \alpha \lambda \eta \theta \varepsilon 1 \alpha \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{28} \cdot 8$ [lat.] ${ }^{+\mathrm{b} 1}$ itaque $\left.\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+\mathrm{b} 2} \operatorname{sanctas} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+\mathrm{b}}$ manos $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+\mathrm{b} 3}$ disceptatione D F
    
    $29 \cdot 9$ [lat.] $\left.{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ pudore t uerecundia $\mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}} \mid$ pudore $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle 1\rangle}$ ornant D ; ornantes $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\langle 2\rangle}$ ornatur iscapillorum $\mathrm{D} \mid$ $\left.{ }^{4}\right\rangle$ et $\mathrm{D} \mid$ aut $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ margaritas $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ uel $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ uestitur $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+5}$ praetioso D
    [gr.] T $\left.\left.\left.\left.\tau \alpha \varsigma D^{c}\right|^{+1} \kappa о \sigma \mu \omega D\right|^{\langle \rangle} 321 \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \kappa о \sigma \mu \varepsilon \iota \nu D^{c}\right|^{\langle \rangle} \kappa \alpha \iota \chi \rho v \sigma \omega \eta D^{*}\left|\eta \kappa \rho v \sigma \omega \eta D^{c 1}\right| \kappa \alpha \iota \eta \kappa \rho v \sigma \omega \eta$ $\left.\left.\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c} 2}\left|\kappa \alpha \iota \chi \rho \iota \sigma \varepsilon \iota \frac{\eta}{} \mathrm{~F}^{*}\right| \kappa \alpha \iota \chi \rho \sigma \varepsilon \iota \omega \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \mu \alpha \rho \gamma \alpha \rho \iota \tau \iota \varsigma \mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ ї $\mu \alpha \tau \iota \sigma \mu \omega \mathrm{D}$

[^23]:    ${ }^{36} \cdot \mathbf{3 , 1}$ [lat.] 〈〉 humanus D ; Fidelis F $\left.\right|^{+1}$ concupit D ; om. F
    [gr.] ${ }^{+1}$ opg $\left.\gamma \varepsilon \tau \alpha 1 \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \varepsilon \pi ө \theta \nu \mu \varepsilon ı \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{37} \cdot \mathbf{2}$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ ego $\mathrm{D}^{*} \mid$ ergo $\left.\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2}$ inreprehensibile D ; sine crimine $\mathrm{F}|<\rangle$ prudentem D ; prudentem pudicum F ${ }^{1+3}$ doctorem D
    [gr.] ${ }^{+1}$ ouv $\left.\mathrm{D}^{+2} \alpha v \varepsilon \pi i \lambda \eta \mu \pi \tau o v \mathrm{D}\right|^{+3} v \eta \varphi \alpha \lambda ı v \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|v \eta \varphi \alpha \lambda \varepsilon o v \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} \varphi \nu \lambda o \xi \varepsilon v o v \mathrm{~F}$
    ${ }^{38} \cdot \mathbf{3}$ [lat.] ${ }^{\text {( }}$ molestum D ; modestum F.
    [gr.] ${ }^{+}$є $\varepsilon \varepsilon \kappa \eta ~ D ~$
    ${ }^{39} 4$ [lat.] ${ }^{\langle 1\rangle}$ suae domui $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+}$prepositum $\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\langle 2}\right\rangle$ in obsequio cum omni grauitate D
    [gr.] ${ }^{+} \pi \rho o ו \sigma \tau \alpha \mu \varepsilon v o v ~ D ~$
    ${ }^{40} \cdot \boldsymbol{5}$ [lat.] ${ }^{\langle/} 21 \mathrm{DF} \mathrm{F}^{+1}$ suae $\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F} \mathrm{\mid}{ }^{+2}$ diligentia D
    [gr.] ${ }^{+} \pi o \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*} ;$ txt $\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$

[^24]:    ${ }^{41} \cdot 6$［lat．］$\left.{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ neophitu（m）$\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ in superbia elatus $\mathrm{F}{ }^{+3}$ iuditium $\mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}[1$ Tim 3，7］D F
     om．F
    ${ }^{42} \cdot \mathbf{8}$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ graues $\mathrm{D}\left\{\right.$ pudicos $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ bilinges $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{(1)}$ uino multos $\mathrm{D} \mid$ multo uino $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ turpi $\mathrm{D} \mid$ turbe $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{(2)}$ lucros D
    ［gr．］${ }^{+1} \omega \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \circ \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}$ ；$\left.\omega \sigma \alpha \nu \tau \omega \varsigma \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \operatorname{tov} \omega \mathrm{~F}$
    ${ }^{43} \cdot 9$［lat．］${ }^{+}$sacramentum D｜${ }^{\text {（）}} 21$ D F
    ［gr．］${ }^{+2} \sigma u v \varepsilon \iota \delta \eta \sigma \varepsilon 1 \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{44} \cdot 10 \mathrm{a}$［lat．］$\left.{ }^{+1} \pi 1 \sigma \tau \varepsilon \circ \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+1}$ hii $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ aut（em）F
    ［gr．］$\left.{ }^{+1} \delta \varepsilon \delta о к \mu \alpha \zeta \varepsilon \sigma \theta \omega \sigma \alpha \nu \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \pi \rho о \tau о \nu \mathrm{~F}^{*} \mid \pi \rho \omega \tau$ тор $\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    $45 \cdot 7$ located between verses 6 and 8 in $D$ and $F$
    ［lat．］T illum D F $\left.\right|^{+}$obp（ro）briu（m） $\mathrm{F} \mid{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{F}$
     $\pi \alpha \gamma 1 \delta \alpha \mathrm{D}$

[^25]:    ${ }^{46} \cdot \mathbf{1 0 b}$［lat．］${ }^{+}$et scit D ；et sic F
    
    ${ }^{47} \cdot 11$［lat．］${ }^{+}$uerecundas $D$ ；pudicas $F$
    ［gr．］${ }^{+} v \eta \varphi \alpha \lambda ı o v \varsigma D^{*} \mid v \eta \varphi \alpha \lambda \varepsilon o v \varsigma D^{c}$
    ${ }^{48} \cdot 12$［lat．］$\left.{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle 1\rangle}$ filios D ；filiis suis $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\langle 2\rangle}$ bene regentes D ；bene praesint $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\langle 3\rangle}$ suas domos D idomibus suis F
    ［gr．］$\left.\left.{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+1} \varepsilon \sigma \tau \omega \sigma \alpha \nu \mathrm{DF}\right|^{+b 2} \kappa \alpha \lambda \omega v \mathrm{~F}$
    ${ }^{49} \cdot \mathbf{1 3}$［lat．］〈〉 qui enim bene ministrauerint $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+}$adquirunt $\mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T}$ quae est D F
    ［gr．］$\left.{ }^{+1} \pi \alpha \rho \rho \varepsilon \sigma \omega \alpha \nu \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \pi \iota \sigma \tau \varepsilon 1 \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{*}\right|^{+3} \tau \eta \mathrm{D}\right|^{+4} \chi \omega \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{50} \cdot 14$［lat．］／）sperans ueni ad te cito $D^{*}$ ；sperans uenire ad te cito $D^{c}$ ；sperans me uenire cito ad te $F$
    ［gr．］${ }^{+1} \varepsilon \lambda \pi / \zeta \omega v \mathrm{D}|\varepsilon \lambda \pi \varepsilon \iota \zeta \circ \mathrm{F}|^{+2} \varepsilon \lambda \theta \omega \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \pi \rho \circ \sigma \sigma \varepsilon \varepsilon v \tau \alpha \chi \varepsilon \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{51} \cdot 15$［lat．］${ }^{\text {〈 }} \mathrm{Si}$ aut（em）$\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ qum iter $\mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T}$ te $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ quae $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ columita D
    ［gr．］$\left.\mathrm{T}^{1} \delta \varepsilon \mathrm{D}^{+1} \varepsilon \iota \delta \eta \varsigma \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right| \mathrm{T}^{2} \sigma \varepsilon \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \varepsilon \delta \rho \alpha \omega \mu \mu \mathrm{D}|\alpha \delta \rho \alpha \omega \mu \mu \mathrm{F}|^{+3} \alpha \lambda \eta \theta \varepsilon \omega \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}} \mid \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{*}$

[^26]:    
    
    ${ }^{53} \bullet \mathbf{4}, \mathbf{1}$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ sps D F $\left.\right|^{+2}$ discedent $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ absumptum $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ adtendentes $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+5}$ erroris $\left.\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+6}$ daemoniorum D
    [gr.] $\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \tau \sigma \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \tau \varepsilon \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \pi 1 \sigma \tau \varepsilon \circ \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{~F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+4} \pi \rho \omega \sigma \varepsilon \chi 0 \nu \tau \varepsilon \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{54} \bullet \mathbf{2}$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ dissimulatione $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle/}$mendaci loquorum D l loquentiu(m) mendatiu(m) $\mathrm{F}\left|\mathrm{T}^{1} \& \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+1}$ habentes F $\mid T^{2}$ mentem et $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle \rangle} 21 \mathrm{D}$
    
    

[^27]:    ${ }^{55} \cdot 3$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ a $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ qui cognouerunt D ; his qui cognouerunt F
     D ; $\alpha \lambda \eta \delta \iota \alpha \nu \mathrm{F}^{*} \mid$ txt $\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}} \mid \mathrm{T}$ बvtov D
    ${ }^{56} \boldsymbol{\bullet}$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ eius quonium D ; quia $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ abiciendum D ; reuciendum F
    [gr.] $\left.{ }^{+1} \kappa \tau \iota \sigma \mu \alpha \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha$ عuұ $\alpha$ рıбтıа૬ D
    ${ }^{57} \cdot 5$ [gr.] ${ }^{+} \varepsilon \nu \tau \varepsilon \cup \xi \alpha \omega \omega \varsigma$ D
    ${ }^{58} \cdot 6$ [lat.] $\left.{ }^{\square^{1} \backslash} \backslash \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+}$proponesis $\left.\mathrm{F}\left|{ }^{\mathrm{a}^{2} \backslash \mathrm{DF}}\right|^{(1)}\right\rangle$ sermonibus D ; uerbis $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{(2)}$ subsecutus est $\mathrm{D} \mid$ assecutus es
    F
    
    ${ }^{59} \cdot 7$ [lat.] 〈〉Profanas autem D $\mid$ Ineptas aut(em) $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+\mathrm{b}}$ aniles $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D}$
     D $\left.\left|\sigma \eta \alpha v \tau o v \mathrm{~F}^{*}\right| \operatorname{txt}^{\mathrm{F}}\right|^{+5} \varepsilon v \sigma \varepsilon \beta \varepsilon 1 \alpha \nu \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}} \mid \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{*}$

[^28]:    ${ }^{60} \bullet \mathbf{8}$ [lat.] ${ }^{\text {< }} 21 \mathrm{~F}\left|{ }^{\square} \backslash \mathrm{D}\right|^{+}$quae nunc est D ; quae e(st) nunc F
    
    ${ }^{61} \cdot 9$ [lat.] ${ }^{+}$acceptione D F
    [gr.] ${ }^{+1} \alpha \pi$ обохєऽ $\mathrm{F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \alpha \xi \operatorname{s} \circ \varsigma \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{62} \cdot \mathbf{1 0}$ [lat.] $\left.{ }^{0} \mathrm{DF}\right|^{(1)}$ inproperamur $\mathrm{D} \mid$ maledicimus $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{(2)}$ quoniam $\mathrm{D} \mid$ quia $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{(3)} \mathrm{dm}$ uiuum $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+}$salutaris D
    
    
    ${ }^{63} \cdot 11$ [lat.] ${ }^{+}$precipe F
    [gr.] ${ }^{+1} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \varepsilon$ D $\left.{ }_{i} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \gamma \gamma \varepsilon \lambda \alpha \varepsilon \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+2} \delta \iota \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \varepsilon \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{64} \bullet 12$ [lat.] ${ }^{[1}{ }^{1}$ nemo tuam adulescentiam $\mathrm{D} \mid$ Nemo adolescentiam tuam $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ figura $\mathrm{D} \mid$ exemplu(m) F| ${ }^{+2}$

[^29]:    
    
    
    ${ }^{76} \cdot 8$［lat．］$\left.\left.\left.{ }^{(1)} 21 \mathrm{DF}\right|^{+1} \mathrm{ex} \mathrm{D}\right|^{\text {a }} \mathrm{DF}\right|^{(2)} 312 \mathrm{DF} \mid \mathrm{T}$ de $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ infideli F
    
    ${ }^{77} \cdot 9$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ eligatur $\mathrm{F} \mid\langle \rangle$ annorum lx D ；sexaginta annorum $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ quae $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+3}$ fuerit $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ uxoris D ；txt $\left.\mathrm{D}^{\text {c }}\right\rangle$
    21 D
    ［gr．］$\left.{ }^{+1} \varepsilon \lambda \alpha \tau \tau o v \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \lambda \xi \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{78} \cdot 10$［lat．］$\left.\left.{ }^{\curlywedge 2} 21 \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{01} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+1}$ nutrium $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ tribulatione（m） $\mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}$ patientibus $\left.\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{02} \mathrm{D}\right|^{03} \mathrm{D}\right|^{04} \mathrm{D}$
    ［gr．］$\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \varepsilon \tau \varepsilon \kappa v о \tau р о \varphi \eta \sigma \varepsilon v \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \varepsilon v \imath \psi \varepsilon \nu \mathrm{D}\right|^{+3} \varepsilon \pi \eta \rho \kappa \varepsilon \sigma \varepsilon v \mathrm{D}|\varepsilon \pi \varepsilon \rho \kappa \eta \sigma \varepsilon v \mathrm{~F}|^{+4} \varepsilon \pi \eta \kappa о \lambda о v \theta \eta \sigma \varepsilon v \mathrm{D}$

[^30]:    ${ }^{79} \cdot 11$［lat．］${ }^{\square} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}^{\mid}{ }^{\wedge}$ in deliciis egerint D
    ［gr．］$\left.\left.\left.{ }^{+1} \chi \varepsilon \rho \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{~F}\right|^{\wedge} \sigma \tau \rho \eta v i \alpha \sigma \omega \sigma \iota v\right|^{+2} \chi \nu \mathrm{DF}\right|^{+3} \gamma \alpha \mu \nu \mathrm{D} \mathrm{D}^{*}$ ttt $\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{80}$ •12［lat．］${ }^{+}$Quia D F｜$\rangle$inritam fecerunt D ；irritam fecerunt F
    ${ }^{81} \cdot \mathbf{1 3}$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ otiosae D ；ociosę $\left.\mathrm{F}\left\rangle^{\mid 1} \text { circumire domos } \mathrm{D}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ otiosae D ；ociosę $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ set $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle )^{2}}$ iam et uerbosae et curiosae $\mathrm{D} \mid$ uerbosae \＆curiose $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+\mathrm{b4} 4}$ quae $\mathrm{DF} \mid \square \backslash \mathrm{DF}$
    ［gr．］$\left.{ }^{+1} \delta \varepsilon \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ 1окıкऽ $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3} \mu$ оv $\mathrm{D}^{*} \mid$ txt $\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{82} \cdot \mathbf{1 4}$［lat．］${ }^{\text {／}}$ adolescentiores D i iuniores $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+}$maledicti DF
    

[^31]:    ${ }^{83} \bullet 15$ [lat.] ${ }^{\wedge}$ quidam conuerse sunt D ; quaeda(m) (con)uersae s(unt) $\mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}$ retro $\left.\mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{DF}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{F}$
    [gr.] ${ }^{〔\rangle} \tau v \varepsilon \varsigma \varepsilon \xi \varepsilon \tau \rho \alpha \pi \eta \sigma \alpha v \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{84} \cdot \mathbf{1 6}$ [lat.] ${ }^{\left.1{ }^{1}\right\rangle}$ si quis fidelis uel si qua fidelis D ; si quis fidelis $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\left\langle{ }^{2}\right\rangle}$ subministret illis $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ ut $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{(3)}$ ueris uiduis D ; his quae uere uiduae sunt F
     F|+6 $\varepsilon \pi \alpha \rho \kappa \varepsilon \sigma \eta$ D $\mid \varepsilon \pi \alpha \rho \kappa \eta \sigma \varepsilon 1 \mathrm{~F}^{*} ; \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{85} \cdot 17$ [lat. $]^{+1}$ praesbyteri D ; presbiteri $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ duplici $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+3}$ honorent(ur) $\mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T}$ qui D quae $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ laborant DF| ${ }^{\text {D }} \mathrm{DF}$
     кол $\left.\omega v \tau \omega \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\mathrm{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right| \mathrm{T} \varepsilon v \mathrm{D}\right|^{+7}{ }_{\delta} \delta \delta \alpha \sigma \kappa \alpha \lambda \lambda_{1} \alpha \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    ${ }^{86} \bullet 18$ [lat.] /» boui triturantem os non infrenabis D ; Non frenabis os boui trituranti dignus e(st) enim operarius mercede sua F
    [gr.] $\left.{ }^{+1} \kappa \eta \mu \omega \sigma \varepsilon \iota \varsigma D^{*}\left|\varphi \mu \omega \sigma \varepsilon \iota \varsigma F^{*}\right| \operatorname{txt} D^{c} F^{c}\right|^{+2} \alpha \xi \iota \rho \mathrm{D}$

[^32]:    ${ }^{87} \cdot 19$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ presbiterum $\mathrm{F}\left|{ }^{\square} \backslash \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ nesi $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ aut $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ testis D
    
    ${ }^{88} \cdot \mathbf{2 0}$ [lat.] ${ }^{+}$timore D
    [gr.] $\rangle\left.\delta \varepsilon \alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \alpha v o v \tau \alpha \varsigma D^{*}\left|\alpha \mu \alpha \rho \tau \alpha v o v \tau \alpha \varsigma D^{c}\right|^{+1} \varepsilon \lambda \varepsilon \gamma \chi \varepsilon \mathrm{D}\right|^{+2} \varepsilon \chi \omega \sigma \tau v \mathrm{D}$
    ${ }^{89} \mathbf{0} 21$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ txt $\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$ c custodiat $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ serua D
    
    ${ }^{90} \cdot 22$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ inposueris D F
    

[^33]:    ${ }^{95} \cdot 2$ [lat.] ${ }^{\wedge}$ qui autem fidelis $\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{+1}$ habent $\left.\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ contemnat $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ quod $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ quia $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+5}$ docet $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+6} \mathrm{ex} \mathrm{D} \mid$
    ㅁ D F
    
    
    ${ }^{96} \cdot 3$ [lat.] ${ }^{\square} \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}^{+1}$ adquiescit $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ quae D
    
    ${ }^{97} \cdot 4$ [lat.] ${ }^{\langle 1\rangle}$ inflatus est autem $\mathrm{D}\left\{\left.\sup (\right.$ er $) \mathrm{b}(\mathrm{us}) \mathrm{F}\right|^{(2)}$ egrotat $\mathrm{D} \mid$ languens $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+1}$ quaestionem $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{|3\rangle}$ pugna u (er)bor(um) $\mathrm{G}^{\text {marg. }} \boldsymbol{i}$ om. $\mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{t}$ pugnas $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ berborum $\mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T}$ rixas $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ et $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4}$ nascuntur $\mathrm{D} \mid$ oriunt(ur) $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+5}$ blasphemiae $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+6}$ suspitiones F

[^34]:    102.9 [lat.] ${ }^{\square 1 \backslash}$ D F | ${ }^{\square 2} \backslash \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F} \mathrm{\mid}{ }^{+}$incident D
    
    ${ }^{103} \cdot 10$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ quidem $\mathrm{F}^{+2}$ appetentes $\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{| \rangle} 21 \mathrm{D}\right|^{\square} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{D}}$
    
    $\mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{F}$
    ${ }^{104}$ •11 [lat.] ${ }^{\wedge}$ secta uero D ; sectare uero F
    

[^35]:    ${ }^{105} \cdot \mathbf{1 2}$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ Certa $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ adpraehende $\mathrm{D} \mid$ apprehende $\left.\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{\wedge} 21 \mathrm{~F}\right|^{\wedge}$ ad quam $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+3}$ comfessus $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{F}$
    
    ${ }^{106} \cdot 13$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ precipio $\mathrm{F}\left|{ }^{-} \backslash \mathrm{DF}\right|^{+2}$ qui uificat $\mathrm{DF}|\diamond 21 \mathrm{D}| \mathrm{T}$ qui $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ reddidit DF
    
    ${ }^{107}$ •14［lat．］${ }^{+}$serues D F｜${ }^{-1}$ D F
     D＊${ }^{+5} \chi \sim \mathrm{D}$
    
    ［gr．］${ }^{+} \delta \varepsilon ı \xi \alpha \mathrm{D}^{*} \mid \mathrm{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}$

[^36]:    ${ }^{109} \boldsymbol{\bullet} 16$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ inmortalitatem $\mathrm{D} \mathrm{F} \mid \mathrm{T}$ et $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+2}$ habitat $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\wedge}$ nemos hominum D ；nullus hominum $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+3}$ nec D $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+4}$ honore $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle \rangle}$potestas in saecula $\mathrm{D} \mid \&$ imperiu（m）in s（ae）c（u）la F
    
     praestat $D \mathrm{~F} \mid \mathrm{T}^{3}$ omnia $\left.\left.\mathrm{DF}\right|^{\square} \backslash^{\mathrm{DF}}\right|^{+4}$ abunde F
    
    
    ${ }^{111} \cdot 18$［lat．］${ }^{+1}$ benefaciant D ；bene agere $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{(1)}$ sint D ；fieri $\mathrm{F}\left|{ }^{\square} \backslash \mathrm{D} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+2}$ tribunant $\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{\langle 2\rangle}$ communicent D ； communicare F
    

[^37]:    ${ }^{112} \cdot 19$ [lat.] ${ }^{+1}$ thensaurizent D ; thesaurizare $\left.\mathrm{F}\right|^{+2} \operatorname{app}($ re $)$ hendant F
    [gr.] $\left.{ }^{+1} \alpha \pi о \theta \eta \sigma \alpha v \rho \iota \zeta \varepsilon \iota \nu D\right|^{+2} \kappa \alpha \lambda$ оv D F $\left.\right|^{+3} \tau$ о $\left.\left.\mathrm{D}\right|^{+4} \mu \varepsilon \lambda \lambda \mathrm{ov} \mathrm{D}\right|^{+5} \alpha \iota \omega v \iota v \mathrm{D}$
     nominis scientiae $F$
    [gr.] $\left.\left.{ }^{\circ} \mathrm{F}\right|^{+1} \tau \varepsilon \mu о \theta \varepsilon \varepsilon \mathrm{D}^{*}\left|\operatorname{txt} \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+2} \pi \alpha \rho \alpha \theta \varepsilon \kappa \varepsilon \nu \mathrm{~F}^{*}\left|\pi \alpha \rho \alpha \theta \eta \kappa \eta \nu \mathrm{~F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+3} \varphi \nu \lambda \alpha \xi \omega \nu \mathrm{~F}\right|^{+4} \beta \eta \beta \varepsilon \lambda \sigma \nu \varsigma \mathrm{~F}^{*} \mid$ txt $\left.\mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}\right|^{+5}$ $\left.\kappa \alpha \iota \nu о \varphi \omega v \iota \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{F}|\kappa \varepsilon v о \varphi \omega v \iota \alpha \varsigma \mathrm{D}|^{+6} \alpha \nu \tau \imath \theta \varepsilon \sigma \varepsilon \iota \varsigma \mathrm{D}\right|^{+7} \psi \varepsilon v \delta \omega \nu \mathrm{~F}^{*} \mid \operatorname{txt} \mathrm{F}^{\mathrm{c}}$
    $114 \cdot 21$ [lat.] ${ }^{+}$exciderunt $\left.\left.\left.\mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}} \mathrm{DF}\right|^{\square 1} \backslash \mathrm{DF}\right|^{\square 2} \backslash \mathrm{D}\right|^{\circ} \mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T}$ scribens aladicia explicit D
    [gr.] ${ }^{+} \mu \varepsilon \theta \mathrm{G}^{\mathrm{c}}|\mu \varepsilon \tau \alpha \sigma o v \alpha \mu \eta \nu \mathrm{D}|{ }^{\square} \backslash \mathrm{D} \mid \mathrm{T} \alpha \mathrm{D}$

